90-162

Supreme Court, U.S.
FILED
JUL 2 1990
JOSEPH F. SPANIOL, JR.
CLERK

No. 89 -

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

OCTOBER TERM, 1989

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION AND SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,

Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

Respondent.

PETITION FOR A WRIT OF CERTIORARI TO THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT

THOMAS CAMPBELL
Counsel of Record
L. EDWARD BRYANT, JR.
JAMES W. TEEVANS
GARDNER, CARTON & DOUGLAS
321 North Clark Street
Chicago, Illinois 60610
Counsel for Petitioners.

Of Counsel:

DIANE P. WOOD
1111 East 60th Street
Chicago, Illinois 60637

JOHN C. McCARTHY
TERRY D. ANDERSON
WILLIAMS & McCARTHY
321 West State Street
Rockford, Illinois 61105
Counsel for Rockford Memorial Corporation

BRADLEY T. KOCH
PHILIP R. FRANKFORT
HOLMSTROM & GREEN
800 North Church Street
Rockford, Illinois 61105
Counsel for SwedishAmerican Corporation

July 2, 1990

QUESTIONS PRESENTED

1. Whether this Court's decisions in *Minnesota Mining & Mfg. Co. v. New Jersey Wood Finishing Co.*, 381 U.S. 311 (1965), and *United States v. Penn-Olin Chemical Co.*, 378 U.S. 158 (1964), that section 1 of the Sherman Act is a more demanding standard than section 7 of the Clayton Act, are no longer valid.

2. Whether the merger of two hospitals is properly gauged in narrow, local markets when those markets do not meet the legal tests of *Brown Shoe Co. v. United States*, 370 U.S. 294 (1962), and *Tampa Electric Co. v. Nashville Coal Co.*, 365 U.S. 320 (1961).

3. Whether the lower courts erred in finding a merger presumptively unlawful based on concentration ratios, instead of investigating all relevant economic facts as required by *United States v. General Dynamics Corp.*, 415 U.S. 486 (1974).

LIST OF PARTIES

The parties to the proceedings below were petitioners Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation and respondent United States of America. Petitioners are not-for-profit, federally tax-exempt corporations controlling, respectively, Rockford Memorial Hospital and SwedishAmerican Hospital. Petitioners were defendants below.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
QUESTIONS PRESENTED	i
LIST OF PARTIES	ii
TABLE OF AUTHORITIES	v
STATUTES INVOLVED	viii
OPINIONS BELOW	1
JURISDICTION	1
STATEMENT OF THE CASE	2
I. Procedural History	2
II. The Contrasting Rulings Below	3
A. Section 7 and Not-For-Profits	3
B. Market Analysis	4
1. The Product Market	5
2. The Geographic Market	6
C. Predicting An Injury to Competition	9
REASONS FOR GRANTING THE WRIT	11
I. THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT'S DECISION THAT SECTION 1 OF THE SHERMAN ACT AND SECTION 7 OF THE CLAYTON ACT "TODAY" PRESENT THE SAME STANDARD FOR JUDGING THE LEGALITY OF A MERGER CONFLICTS WITH PRIOR DECISIONS OF THIS COURT AND A RECENT DECISION OF THE SIXTH CIRCUIT	11
A. Earlier Decisions Of The Supreme Court	11
B. The Plain Meaning And Legislative History	14
C. Conflict In the Circuits	15

PAGE

II. THE NARROW, LOCAL MARKETS APPROVED BY THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT FOR GAUGING THE LEGALITY OF THE MERGER CONFLICT WITH THE LEGAL TESTS FOR MARKET DEFINITION ESTABLISHED BY PRIOR DECISIONS OF THIS COURT 17

A. The Product Market, Properly Defined, Included Outpatient Care 17

B. The Geographic Market Did Not Meet The Requirements Of Tampa Electric . 19

III. PREDICTING AN INJURY TO COMPETITION SOLELY ON THE BASIS OF MARKET SHARE AND CONCENTRATION STATISTICS CONFLICTS WITH PRIOR DECISIONS OF THIS COURT (1) THAT THE STRUCTURE, HISTORY AND PROBABLE FUTURE OF THE MARKET MUST BE CONSIDERED AND (2) THAT ALLEGED ANTITRUST VIOLATIONS MUST HAVE A SUFFICIENT ECONOMIC RATIONALE 22

A. *General Dynamics* 23

B. The Failure To Address Motive 25

C. The Complaining Competitor 26

CONCLUSION 28

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

CASES:	PAGE
Allied Tube & Conduit Corp. v. Indian Head, Inc., 486 U.S. 492 (1988)	26
Apex Hosiery Co. v. Leader, 310 U.S. 469 (1940)	26
Atlantic Richfield Co. v. U.S.A. Petroleum Co., U.S. , 110 S. Ct. 1884 (1990)	26
Brown Shoe Co. v. United States, 370 U.S. 294 (1962)	passim
Business Electronics Corp. v. Sharp Electronics Corp., 485 U.S. 717 (1988)	20
California v. American Stores Company, U.S. , 110 S. Ct. 1853 (1990)	13
Cargill, Inc. v. Monfort of Colorado, Inc., 479 U.S. 104 (1986)	passim
Continental T.V., Inc. v. GTE Sylvania, Inc., 433 U.S. 36 (1977)	14
Domed Stadium Hotel, Inc. v. Holiday Inns, Inc., 732 F.2d 480 (5th Cir. 1984)	16
Hallstrom v. Tillamook County, U.S. , 110 S. Ct. 304 (1989)	14
Matsushita Electric Industrial Co. Zenith Radio Corp., 475 U.S. 574 (1986)	passim
Minnesota Mining & Mfg. Co. v. New Jersey Wood Finishing Co., 381 U.S. 311 (1965)	passim
Monsanto Co. v. Spray-Rite Service Corp., 465 U.S. 752 (1984)	26
NAACP v. Claiborne Hardware Co., 458 U.S. 886 (1982)	26
National Collegiate Athletic Ass'n v. Board of Regents, 468 U.S. 85 (1984)	25
Tampa Electric Co. v. Nashville Coal Co., 365 U.S. 320 (1961)	passim

PAGE

Thurman Industries, Inc. v. Pay 'N Pak Store, Inc., 875 F.2d 1369 (9th Cir. 1989) 19

United States v. Baker Hughes, Inc., 731 F. Supp. 3 (D.D.C. 1990) 19

United States v. Carilion Health System, No. 88-0249-R (order granting motion to dismiss) (W.D. Va. Sept. 30, 1988) . . . . . passim

United States v. Carilion Health System, 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va. 1989) . . . . . passim

United States v. Carilion Health System, 892 F.2d 1042 [unpublished opinion], 1989-2 Trade Cas. (CCH) ¶ 68,859 (4th Cir. 1989) passim

United States v. Connecticut National Bank, 418 U.S. 656 (1974) 18

United States v. Continental Can Co., 378 U.S. 441 (1964) 18

United States v. General Dynamics Corp., 415 U.S. 486 (1974) . . . . . passim

United States v. Penn-Olin Chemical Co., 378 U.S. 158 (1964) . . . . . passim

United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321 (1963) 3, 16

United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp., 717 F. Supp. 1251 (N.D. Ill. 1989) . . . . . passim

United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp., 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. 1990) . . . . . passim

United States v. Ron Pair Enterprises, Inc. U.S. , 109 S. Ct. 1026 (1989) . . . 15

United States v. Syufy Industries, 712 F. Supp. 1386 (N.D. Cal. 1989), *aff'd*, 1990 U.S. App. Lexis 7396 (9th Cir. 1990) . . . 19

White Consolidated Industries, Inc. v. Whirlpool Corporation, 781 F.2d 1224 (6th Cir. 1986) 11, 16

	PAGE
STATUTES:	
Clayton Act	
Section 7, 15 U.S.C. § 18	viii, passim
Federal Trade Commission Act	
Section 4, 15 U.S.C. § 44	3, 16
Section 5, 15 U.S.C. § 45	16
Sherman Act	
Section 1, 15 U.S.C. § 1	viii, passim
28 U.S.C. § 1254(1) (1982)	1
1988 Cal. Legis. Serv. 2196 (West)	23
N.C. Gen. Stat. 131E-176 (1977) (amended 1984)	23
LEGISLATIVE HISTORY:	
H.R. Rep. No. 94-1373, 94th Cong., 2d Sess., *reprinted in* 1976 U.S. Code Cong. & Admin. News 2572, 2639	17
H.B. 3587, Ill. 86th Leg., Gen. Sess. (1990)	23
OTHER MATERIALS:	
Beveridge, The Life of John Marshall 423 (1916)	29
Brief of *Amicus Curiae* American Medical Association in Support of Defendants-Appellants, *United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp.*, 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. 1990)(No. 89-1900)	9
Michael E. Rindler, Managing A Hospital Turnaround 156 (1987)	24-25
Sup. Ct. R. 10	14
The Report of the Attorney General's National Committee To Study The Antitrust Laws 117 (March 31, 1955) . . .	15

STATUTES INVOLVED

Section 1 of the Sherman Act (15 U.S.C. § 1), in pertinent part, provides as follows:

> Every contract, combination in the form of trust or otherwise, or conspiracy, in restraint of trade or commerce among the several states, or with foreign nations, is declared to be illegal.

Section 7 of the Clayton Act (15 U.S.C. § 18) provides as follows:

> No person engaged in commerce or in any activity affecting commerce shall acquire, directly or indirectly, the whole or any part of the stock or other share capital and no person subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission shall acquire the whole or any part of the assets of another person engaged also in commerce or in any activity affecting commerce, where in any line of commerce or in any activity affecting commerce in any section of the country, the effect of such acquisition may be substantially to lessen competition, or to tend to create a monopoly.

No. 89 -

IN THE

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

OCTOBER TERM, 1989

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION AND SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,

Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

Respondent.

PETITION FOR WRIT OF CERTIORARI TO THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT

OPINIONS BELOW

The opinion of the United States Court of Appeals for the Seventh Circuit is reported at 898 F.2d 1278 and is reprinted in Appendix B, *infra.*

The memorandum opinion of the United States District Court for the Northern District of Illinois is reported at 717 F. Supp. 1251 and is reprinted in Appendix A, *infra.*

JURISDICTION

The judgment of the court of appeals was entered on April 3, 1990. The jurisdiction of this Court is invoked pursuant to 28 U.S.C §1254(1) (1982).

The opinions of the United States Court of Appeals for the Fourth Circuit (which was not published) and the United States District Court for the Western District of Virginia, which conflict with the Seventh Circuit's opinion here, are reprinted in the Appendices B, C and E, *infra*.

STATEMENT OF THE CASE

I. Procedural History

On June 1, 1988, the United States of America brought two unprecedented actions seeking to block the mergers of not-for-profit organizations operating hospitals. In this action the government sought to enjoin petitioners Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation, which operate hospitals located in Rockford, Illinois, from merging. In the companion case, the government sought to enjoin two hospitals from merging in Roanoke, Virginia. The virtually identical complaints alleged violations of both section 7 of the Clayton Act and section 1 of the Sherman Act. These actions marked the first time in the ninety-eight year history of the Sherman Act and the seventy-four year history of the Clayton Act that the antitrust laws had been invoked to stop the combination of two not-for-profit institutions.

The district court in the Roanoke case, which was decided first, concluded that section 7 of the Clayton Act did not apply to the merger of not-for-profit entities, and that the merger did not violate the more demanding rules of section 1 of the Sherman Act. *United States v. Carilion Health System*, No. 88-0249-R (order granting motion to dismiss)(W.D. Va. Sept. 30, 1988); *United States v. Carilion Health System*, 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va. Feb. 13, 1989). The Fourth Circuit affirmed both rulings. *United States v. Carilion Health System*, 892 F.2d 1042 [unpublished opinion], 1989-2 Trade Cas. (CCH) ¶68,859 (4th Cir. Nov. 29, 1989); App. E. In contrast, the district court here ruled that section 7 did apply to not-for-profit mergers, thereby obviating the need to consider section 1. *United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp.*,

717 F. Supp. 1251, 1252-58 (N.D. Ill. Feb. 23, 1989). The court then found a violation of section 7 and enjoined the merger. *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1291-92. The Seventh Circuit, openly disagreeing with the Fourth Circuit, affirmed. *United States v. Rockford Memorial*, 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. April 3, 1990).

II. The Contrasting Rulings Below

A. Section 7 and Not-For-Profits

In the Roanoke case, the district court granted a motion to dismiss the Clayton Act claim. It held that section 7 of the Clayton Act could not be applied to not-for-profit hospitals because (1) not-for-profits cannot issue stock and thus cannot be reached by the stock acquisition clause of section 7 and (2) not-for-profits are not subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission, pursuant to Section 4 of the Federal Trade Commission Act, 15 U.S.C. § 44, and thus cannot be reached by the asset acquisition clause. *Carilion Health System*, No. 88-0249-R (order granting motion to dismiss) (W.D. Va. Sept. 30, 1988); motion to reconsider denied, 707 F. Supp. 840, 841 n. 1 (W.D. Va. 1989).

In the Rockford case, the district court held that section 7 of the Clayton Act applied to not-for-profit institutions, relying on an expansive reading of *United States v. Philadelphia National Bank*, 374 U.S. 321 (1963). *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1253-55. On February 23, 1989, it found that the merger violated section 7 and entered an injunction. *Id.* at 1291-92. The district court never reached the government's claim under section 1 of the Sherman Act. *Id.* at 1292 n. 22.

The Seventh Circuit held that the district court's application of section 7 to the not-for-profits was wrong. *Rockford Memorial*, 898 F.2d 1278, 1281 (7th Cir. 1990). It nonetheless affirmed the injunction under section 1 of the Sherman Act, despite the fact that the district court made no findings on the section 1 claim. 898 F.2d at 1286. The court of appeals

reasoned that section 7 and section 1 actually present the same standard of liability and that two prior decisions of this Court were "old" and no longer valid:

> We doubt whether there is a substantive difference today between the standard for judging the lawfulness of a merger challenged under section 1 of the Sherman Act and the standard for judging the same merger challenged under section 7 of the Clayton Act. It is true that the operative language of the two provisions is different and that some of the old decisions (old by antitrust standards anyway) speak as if that should make a difference. E.g., *Minnesota Mining & Mfg. Co. v. New Jersey Wood Finishing Co.*, 381 U.S. 311, 323 (1965); *United States v. Penn-Olin Chemical Co.*, 378 U.S. 158 170-71 (1964). A transaction violates section 1 of the Sherman Act if it restrains trade; it violates the Clayton Act if its effect may be substantially to lessen competition. But both statutory formulas require, and have received, judicial interpretation; and the interpretations have, after three quarters of a century, converged.

Rockford Memorial, 898 F.2d at 1281-82. The court gave no weight at all to the earlier Fourth Circuit opinion. *Id.* at 1286.

B. The Market Analysis

The courts below found that the Rockford merger would reduce competition substantially in a product market described as acute inpatient care and a geographic market effectively limited to two and three-quarters Illinois counties — Winnebago and most of Boone, the northeast part of Ogle and small fractional pieces from McHenry, DeKalb and Stephenson Counties. Frankly conceding that these "markets" were flawed, the court of appeals approved the markets as defined by the district court without confronting the legal requirements for market definition. *Rockford Memorial*, 898 F.2d at 1284-85.

1. *The Product Market*

At least since this Court's decision in *Brown Shoe Co. v. United States*, 370 U.S. 294 (1962), product market definition has required an examination of reasonable interchangeability of use and cross elasticity of demand. The product market in Rockford — acute inpatient care — disregarded this test. The district court made extensive findings of fact that outpatient care:

- was a functional substitute for inpatient care for an increasing number of medical conditions[1]
- was provided by the same equipment and personnel as inpatient care;
- and was increasingly sought when inpatient treatment prices increased.

Rockford Memorial, 717 F. Supp. at 1296-97. Nevertheless, the court failed to understand the legal significance of those facts.

The court of appeals attempted to cure the legal omission by arguing that interchangeability was lacking. Certain acute inpatient care procedures (such as transplant surgery), it noted, can only be provided by hospitals. *Rockford Memorial*, 898 F.2d at 1284. As to these, the court speculated that "[h]ospitals can and *do* distinguish between the patient who wants a coronary bypass" [emphasis supplied] and other patients to "charge the former a higher price." *Id.* However, the government introduced no evidence of such price discrimination.

---

[1] The record showed the following procedures were available on either an outpatient or inpatient basis: chemotherapy; radiation oncology; cardiac catheterization; hernia surgery and treatment; cataract surgery; alternative birthing centers; MRI, CT scanning and ultrasound imaging; renal dialysis; gastroenterology; pre-admission testing; occupational therapy; general surgery; kidney and gall stone lithotripsy; substance abuse treatment; liver functioning and treatment; "extended" outpatient surgery; diagnostic imaging; cardiac rehabilitation; laboratory work; laser surgery on tonsils; laser surgery on uterine fibroids; antibiotic intravenous therapy; and physical therapy.

The district court in the Roanoke case had reached the opposite conclusion based on a more expansive market — a product market of other inpatient hospitals and "also various outpatient clinics." *Carilion*, 707 F. Supp. at 847. The key difference in these results was not factual but legal: one court, the Seventh Circuit, gave little weight to substitutability, and the other court, the Fourth Circuit, accorded similar facts greater weight.

2. *The Geographic Market*

With respect to the geographic market, the court of appeals recognized that the district court did not comply with this Court's requirements for determining a geographic market — the two-part test from *Tampa Electric Co. v. Nashville Coal Co.*, 365 U.S. 320 (1961), that requires courts, first, to determine the area where sales are made (here, where the merging hospitals get their patients) and, second, to determine the area to which the purchaser can practicably turn for supplies (here, where patients in that area alternatively can go for care). The court of appeals acknowledged that the district court only performed the first part of that test by determining the area from which the hospitals obtain most of their patients. It never performed the second part. It never asked where people within the first area could go for alternatives and thus never saw the competitors who exert their influence on hospital pricing in Rockford. The court of appeals excused this defect saying that while the district court's market was "imperfect," the government was not required to "make an airtight case." *Rockford Memorial*, 898 F.2d at 1285, 1286. The omission was a central one: by disregarding the *Tampa Electric* test, both the district court and the court of appeals misperceived and overstated the concentration in the market.

This legal error tainted the factual conclusions both at the district court level and before the Seventh Circuit. For example, the court of appeals thought it defied "common sense" because it was illogical to assume that Rockford residents would seek out "obscure hospitals in remote rural

areas."[2] But, by focusing on the fact that Rockford residents tended to stay in Rockford, the court of appeals ignored the fact that the Rockford hospitals *depended on attracting patients* from an area beyond the urban core — patients who could and do turn to other hospitals at any time. The district court found that "[a]pproximately twenty-five to thirty percent of the patients actually utilizing the Rockford hospitals come to these hospitals from beyond the government's proposed geographic market." *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1303 (FF 120). This entire population was disregarded.

In fact, the economic importance of distant patients is disproportionately great when tertiary care is considered.[3] 717 F. Supp. at 1266. The court of appeals in Rockford discounted tertiary care, stating:

> For highly exotic or highly elective hospital treatment, patients will sometimes travel long distances, of course. But, for the most part hospital services are local.

898 F.2d at 1284-85. The district court had found that "[t]o the extent that patients are coming to Rockford for tertiary care, their economic importance to the hospital is greater than their numbers alone might indicate." *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1303 (FF 125). The record showed that at

---

[2] Actually, petitioners' proposed geographic market was based on empirical data - patient travel data collected by the United States Health Care Financing Administration as part of the Medicare payment process which tabulates, by zip code, the actual origin for all Medicare patients at every hospital and similar data for all patients compiled by the Illinois Hospital Association for all Illinois hospitals. This data was analyzed by applying the Elzinga-Hogarty test, a methodology which follows the *Tampa Electric* test, to arrive at petitioners' proposed market.

[3] Primary care involves the prevention and early detection of disease. Secondary care involves more sophisticated treatment such as cardiology. *Carilion*, 707 F. Supp. at 843. Tertiary care includes heart surgery, chemotherapy and services requiring more sophisticated equipment and specialization. *Id.* All three hospitals in Rockford offer substantial tertiary care. *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1293.

Rockford Memorial, for example, tertiary and special services programs accounted for only 14% of admissions but 37% of patient days and 44% of inpatient revenue. Tr. 1677-78.

Both lower courts recited supposedly high concentration figures for the resulting market. But, to arrive at their figure, they included the hospital in Beloit, Wisconsin which was *not* in the geographic market they defined. *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1275; 898 F.2d at 1284. This implicitly acknowledged the defects in their geographic markets. If the market stretches as far as Beloit, Wisconsin, however, it includes far more hospitals and the antitrust analysis looks much different.

The result in the Roanoke case was starkly different. The Fourth Circuit approved a geographic market consisting of *sixteen* counties and two additional cities, as to primary/secondary hospital care alone. *Carilion*, 707 F. Supp. at 842-44, 847-48. In considering tertiary care, that court found that the Roanoke hospitals competed in a market that included Charlottesville and Richmond, Virginia and Winston-Salem and Durham, North Carolina. *Id.* at 848.

In the end, the disregard of the legal test for ascertaining a relevant geographic market in the Rockford case, contrary to this Court's decisions and in conflict with other circuits, tainted the opinion below. Had the court followed *Tampa Electric*, the geographic market would have been drawn more broadly, and the apparent market share of the merged hospitals would have been far lower.[4]

---

[4] The economist for the hospitals testified that the respective market shares for the defendants' ten county geographic market were as follows:

	Beds	Admissions	Patient Days
Rockford Memorial	14.3%	14.8%	17.1%
SwedishAmerican	14.2%	13.6%	15.7%
Combined	28.5%	28.4%	32.8%

DX 114; Tr. 1140.

C. Predicting An Injury to Competition

This supposed highly concentrated market alone justified the injunction as far as the court of appeals was concerned. Ignoring this Court's pivotal decision in *United States v. General Dynamics Corp.*, 415 U.S. 486 (1974), the court did not look beyond its own statistics on market share. It never examined the structure, history and probable future of the particular market as required by *Brown Shoe* and *General Dynamics*. Similarly, the court of appeals never even considered why uncompensated, community-based trustees of a not-for-profit entity, many of whom pay employee health insurance premiums, should be presumed likely to collude or otherwise act anticompetitively to injure consumers (i.e., themselves) in the future. *Cf. Matsushita Electric Industrial Co. Zenith Radio Corp.*, 475 U.S. 574 (1986). As *amicus* American Medical Association pointed out below, hospital competition in the future inevitably will occur between larger, regional centers because of the need for sufficient capital and patient volume to support advancing medical technology. Brief of *Amicus Curiae* American Medical Assoc. in Support of Defendants-Appellants, *Rockford Memorial*, 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. 1990)(No. 89-1900).[5] This trend is a result of a tremendous decline in hospital admissions and inpatient days due, in large part, to government programs aimed at reducing inpatient care. The Rockford hospitals, like many hospitals nationally, were operating at approximately two-thirds of their capacity in the time frame when the merger was planned. *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1294-95.

---

[5] Economies of scale are becoming critical to successful competition. It was telling that the unrefuted evidence showed that a third hospital in Rockford strenuously opposed the merger, no doubt fearing it would lose business. *Cf. Cargill, Inc. v. Monfort of Colorado, Inc.*, 479 U.S. 104 (1986).

Preparing for this shift to more regional competition was exactly what the Rockford hospitals were seeking to accomplish with their proposed merger. As Dr. Robert Henry, then president of SwedishAmerican Corporation, testified, summing up the goals of the Rockford hospitals in pursuing the merger:

> [F]ive years . . . ago . . . the aggregate budget for the three hospitals in this community was something in the neighborhood of $250,000,000 a year and that . . . $250,000,000 supported three open heart programs, three emergency rooms, three obstetrical units, three pediatric units, three administrations, three budgets for marketing and advertising and recruitment and malpractice and you name it.
>
> * * *
>
> 250 million dollars a year is an awful lot of money, and I think the proposal that we've got in its nascent form is designed to reduce unnecessary duplication, to combine resources, to enhance the quality of the existing programs, to add new programs that aren't already in existence. An example, perhaps, transplant surgery that isn't available in this town.
>
> * * *
>
> And I honestly believe that if we are allowed to do this, we will develop a regional referral center in northern and northwest Illinois and southern Wisconsin that will attract new business, create new jobs, and it will help put Rockford on the map, as far as health care services are concerned.

Tr. 1980, 2006-08. The district court in Rockford expressly recognized that the merger would provide these benefits. *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1291. Unless this Court grants the petition, hospitals and similar industries across the

country will face different legal regimes for functionally identical mergers, and in the Seventh Circuit a legal standard that disregards this Court's prior decisions.

REASONS FOR GRANTING THE WRIT.

I.

The Seventh Circuit's Decision That Section 1 Of The Sherman Act And Section 7 Of The Clayton Act "Today" Present The Same Standard For Judging The Legality Of A Merger Conflicts With Prior Decisions Of This Court And A Recent Decision Of The Sixth Circuit.

Without any hint that this Court no longer approves its prior decisions in *Minnesota Mining & Mfg. Co. v. New Jersey Wood Finishing Co.*, 381 U.S. 311 (1965) and *United States v. Penn-Olin Chemical Co.*, 378 U.S. 158 (1964), the Seventh Circuit has swept those decisions aside to proclaim that section 1 of the Sherman Act and section 7 of the Clayton Act are the same. This holding is contrary to the plain language of the two statutes, the legislative history, two prior decisions of this Court and the recent decision of the Sixth Circuit in *White Consolidated Industries, Inc. v. Whirlpool Corporation*, 781 F.2d 1224, 1228 (6th Cir. 1986).

A. Earlier Decisions Of The Supreme Court

In *Minnesota Mining*, the Court was confronted with the question whether a Sherman Act action was barred by the four-year statute of limitations. The limitations bar would not apply if the pendency of an earlier FTC proceeding under section 7 of the Clayton Act was found to be a prior government proceeding such that the Sherman Act action was based "in part on any matter complained of" in the prior government proceeding. The Court's decision acknowledged that the Clayton Act and Sherman Act require different burdens of proof, though it held that the private action was based "in part" on the prior governmental proceeding:

> It is true that the Commission's Clayton Act proceeding required proof only of a potential anticompetitive effect while the Sherman Act carries the more onerous burden of proof of an actual restraint . . .
>
> Minnesota Mining's claim seems to be that the crucial difference between the Commission and the New Jersey Wood proceedings is that the former alleges conduct that *may* substantially lessen competition while the latter asserts activity that has *actually* done so. We think that this is a distinction without a difference and does not deprive New Jersey Wood of the tolling effect of § 5(b). That clause provides for tolling as long as the private claim is based "in part on any matter complained of" in the government proceedings. The fact that New Jersey Wood claims that the same conduct has a greater anticompetitive effect does not make the conduct challenged any less a matter complained of in the government action. It merely requires it to meet a greater burden of proof as to the effect of the conspiracy before a Sherman Act claim can be sustained.

381 U.S. at 323-24 (emphasis in original).

In *United States v. Penn-Olin Chemical Co.*, 378 U.S. 158 (1964), the Court reviewed a government challenge to the joint venture of Pennsalt Chemicals Corporation and Olin Matheison Chemical Corporation to produce sodium chlorate. The government challenged the transaction under both section 7 of the Clayton Act and section 1 of the Sherman Act. The district court found no violation and dismissed the action. The Court reversed as to section 7 of the Clayton Act but affirmed as to section 1 of the Sherman Act. The basis for this decision was that the trial court had failed to recognize that the Clayton Act has a lower standard than the Sherman Act:

> The grand design of the original § 7, as to stock acquisitions, as well as the Celler-Kefauver Amendment, as to

> the acquisition of assets, was to arrest incipient threats to competition which the Sherman Act did not ordinarily reach. It follows that actual restraints need not be proved. The requirements of the amendment are satisfied when a "tendency" toward monopoly or the "reasonable likelihood" of a substantial lessening of competition in the relevant market is shown. Congress made it plain that the validity of such arrangements was to be gauged on a broader scale by using the words "may be substantially to lessen competition" which "indicate that its concern was with probabilities, not certainties."

378 U.S. at 170-71, citing *Brown Shoe Co. v. United States*, 370 U.S. at 323.

Neither *Penn-Olin* nor *Minnesota Mining* has been questioned by this Court. To the contrary, the Court cited *Minnesota Mining* with approval in its April 30, 1990 decision in *California v. American Stores Company*, U.S. , 110 S. Ct. 1853, 1860-61 (1990). In *American Stores*, this Court twice referred to the fact that the purpose of the Clayton Act was to establish a *more* expansive standard of liability:

> Section 7 itself creates a relatively expansive definition of antitrust liability: to show that a merger is unlawful, a plaintiff need only prove that its effect "*may be* substantially to lessen competition."
>
> * * *
>
> Section 7 of the Clayton Act made stock acquisitions of competing companies more vulnerable . . . .

110 S. Ct. at 1860, 1862 (emphasis in original).

Irrespective of whether the precise difference between "tending to substantially lessen competition" and "restraining trade" can be debated, there is no question that

the legal standard for proof of a violation has always been more demanding for section 1 of the Sherman Act.[6]

Thus, findings that the lower standards of section 7 of the Clayton Act have been satisfied cannot be converted, without more, into findings that section 1 has also been violated. Cf. *Penn-Olin*. The court of appeals fundamentally and radically changed the relationship between the two statutes in its effort to equate them. This judicial legislation urgently requires this Court's intervention. *See* Sup. Ct. R. 10.

B. The Plain Meaning And Legislative History

Apparently, the Seventh Circuit believed that giving effect to the literal meaning of the statutes would produce "absurd results." But, this is the very reasoning this Court rejected in *Hallstrom v. Tillamook County*, U.S. , 110 S. Ct. 304, 310 (1989). In *Hallstrom*, the Court noted, "[n]othing in the legislative history . . . militates against honoring the plain language . . . . Nor is this one of the 'rare cases [in which] the literal application of a statute will produce a result demonstrably at odds with the intentions of its

---

[6] While the court of appeals cited the Areeda & Turner treatise to support its "convergence" view, perhaps the more germane and revealing reference to academic literature would have been to then Professor Posner's 1976 book "Antitrust Law" and his chapter entitled "Toward the Simplification of Antitrust Doctrine." In it he advocated the repeal of Section 7 of the Clayton Act because it created a different standard than Section 1 of the Sherman Act. R. Posner, Antitrust Law 212-14 (1976).

In the fourteen years since Professor Posner advocated this, neither Congress nor any federal court ever previously took him up on the suggestion that section 7 be repealed or interpreted to be the same as section 1. This is not like the situation in *Continental T.V., Inc. v. GTE Sylvania Inc.*, 433 U.S. 36, 47-48 (1977), where the Court noted that "[t]he great weight of scholarly opinion has been critical of the [Schwinn] decision . . . ." The Seventh Circuit is not leading a parade of critics claiming that *Minnesota Mining* and *Penn-Olin* were wrongly decided and are economically irrational.

drafters.' " *Id.*, citing *United States v. Ron Pair Enterprises, Inc.*, U.S. , 109 S. Ct. 1026, 1031 (1989). Here, the legislative history clearly militates *against* the Seventh Circuit's view. The Report of the Attorney General's National Committee To Study The Antitrust Laws (March 31, 1955) at 117, summarized the pertinent legislative intent as follows: "Though the intent of Congress in making these changes is in some ways imprecise, one clear object is to strike down some mergers beyond the reach of the Sherman Act. Thus, the Senate Report explains that the 'bill is not intended to revert to the Sherman Act test. The intent here . . . is to cope with monopolistic tendencies in their incipiency and well before they have attained such effects as would justify a Sherman Act proceeding.' "

Nor has Congress expressed any dissatisfaction with the view that the statutes incorporate different standards. In 1976, when Congress passed the Hart-Scott-Rodino Act, it recognized the two Acts as having different standards: "Unlike the Sherman Act, Section 7 of the Clayton Act was meant to deal with potential, probable monopolies — not actual, completed ones." H.R. Rep. No. 94-1373, 94th Cong., 2d Sess., *reprinted in* 1976 U.S. Code Cong. & Admin. News 2572, 2639.

C. Conflict In The Circuits

While the Seventh Circuit regarded the prior Supreme Court decisions to be "old" and no longer valid on the question of whether there is a substantive difference between section 1 and section 7 today, the Sixth Circuit, as recently as 1986, followed those prior decisions (and a decision in the Fifth Circuit) to hold that a district court did not need to evaluate a merger under section 1 of the Sherman Act because it had found no violation under section 7 of the Clayton Act:

> Finally, plaintiffs contend the district court failed to evaluate the transaction for violations of Section 1 of the

> Sherman Act. The district court did not address plaintiffs' claims that the transaction violated Section 1 of the Sherman Act because it had found no violation under the less stringent Clayton Act standards of proof. We find no error in the district court's analysis. In our view, the plaintiffs' failure to sustain proof of potential anticompetitive effects under Section 7 of the Clayton Act precludes them from successfully establishing proof of a conspiracy in restraint of trade under the more vigorous standard for Section 1 of the Sherman Act. *Minnesota Mining & Manufacturing Co. v. New Jersey Wood Finishing Co.*, 381 U.S. 311, 323, 85 S. Ct. 1473, 1479, 14 L.Ed.2d 405 (1965), *Domed Stadium Hotel, Inc. v. Holiday Inns, Inc.*, 732 F.2d 480, 486 (5th Cir. 1984).

White Consolidated Industries, Inc. v. Whirlpool Corporation, 781 F.2d 1224, 1228 (6th Cir. 1986).

This Court should issue a writ of certiorari to review the Seventh Circuit decision which conflicts with two prior decisions of this Court, a decision of the Sixth Circuit and misinterprets the plain language of the statutes in question.[7]

---

[7] Implicit in petitioners' argument is the proposition that the merger is lawful if section 1 is the only applicable statute. This is so first because, as petitioners argued to both courts below, section 7 does not apply to not-for-profit mergers. *See United States v. Carilion Health System*, No. 88-0249-R (order granting motion to dismiss) (W.D. Va. Sept. 30, 1988). The suggestion by the court of appeals, in dictum below, that section 11 of the Clayton Act supplies jurisdiction over not-for-profit entities fails to recognize that this Court expressly rejected the suggestion that "subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission" in section 7 of the Clayton Act referred to section 11 of the same Act in *United States v. Philadelphia National Bank*, 374 U.S. 321 at 336 n. 11 (1963); *see also id.* at 344 n. 22. Also, the suggestion is contrary to the plain meaning of section 11 which speaks of "authority . . . where applicable." The grant of authority in section 11 to the Federal Trade Commission to enforce section 7 is in cases *where* its own *authority* is *applicable* — which must be determined by reference to the Federal Trade Commission Act, 15 U.S.C. §§ 44 and 45. Secondly, as Parts II and III below demonstrate, the merger was lawful even under section 7 standards.

II.
The Narrow, Local Markets Approved By The Seventh Circuit For Gauging The Legality Of The Merger Conflict With The Legal Tests For Market Definition Established By Prior Decisions Of This Court.

If the markets had been defined properly, it would have clearly shown no violation of section 7 of the Clayton Act (assuming *arguendo* it applies), and *a fortiori* no violation of section 1 of the Sherman Act. The Seventh Circuit's decision conflicts with the decision of the Fourth Circuit and departs from this Court's decisions in *Brown Shoe* and *Tampa Electric*.

A. The Product Market, Properly Defined, Included Outpatient Care.

This Court has held that the outer boundaries of the relevant product market are determined by "the reasonable interchangeability of use or the cross-elasticity of demand between the product itself and substitutes for it." *Brown Shoe*, 370 U.S. at 325. The record in this case — reflected in the district court's own findings — established that outpatient care is a functional substitute for a significant and growing amount of inpatient care and that the buyers of health care services — mostly third-party payers — are extremely price sensitive, increasing their demand for outpatient care in direct response to the increased cost of inpatient treatment. In coming to a product market definition that ignored outpatient care, the district court and the court of appeals did not follow the legal test for defining a product market as established by decisions of this Court.

The court of appeals did not examine the functional interchangeability or cross-elasticity of demand. Functional interchangeability measures the degree to which different products may be used for the same end purpose. While two products must be realistic substitutes, total fungibility is not

necessary. *United States v. Continental Can Co.*, 378 U.S. 441, 455-57 (1964); *United States v. Connecticut National Bank*, 418 U.S. 656, 662 (1974).

The Roanoke case and the Rockford case, though mergers in different parts of the country, presented the same product market definition question but yielded diametrically opposite results. The court in the Roanoke case was sensitive to the ways in which outpatient treatment was a functional substitute for inpatient treatment:

> Various witnesses agreed that some medical needs are treated exclusively on an outpatient basis, while others are treated only in a hospital. Most also agreed, however, that a significant number of problems could be treated either on an in or outpatient basis. Reasonable doctors differ as to when a problem must be treated in a hospital or when outpatient treatment is appropriate. Moreover, various insurance carriers, including Blue Cross and Blue Shield of Virginia, two of whose executives testified at trial, have restructured their reimbursement policies in recent years in order to encourage patients to use outpatient services, which are less expensive than inpatient care. Because patients or their doctors can choose to have problems treated either in a hospital or in an outpatient clinic or doctor's office in a significant number of cases, the court finds that certain clinics and other providers of outpatient services compete with the defendants' hospitals to treat various medical needs.

Carilion, 707 F. Supp. at 844-45. The court in the Rockford case made findings reflecting the same competition. *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1296, 1297 (FF 40-52).

The court in the Roanoke case concluded that this competition required including outpatient services in the market. *Carilion*, 707 F. Supp. at 847. The Fourth Circuit approved. *Carilion*, 1989-2 Trade Cas. (CCH) at 62,515.

The court in the Rockford case, however, came to the opposite conclusion reasoning that "only an acute care hospital can provide the unique combinations of services which an acute care patient must have." *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1261.

The Seventh Circuit approved this result speculating that hospitals "can and *do*" distinguish between patients wanting more complicated inpatient services from others to charge the former higher prices. *Rockford Memorial*, 898 F.2d at 1284 (emphasis supplied). But, the government introduced no evidence to show that the bundle of charges that make up a hospital bill — room charges, lab fees, medicine, diagnostic imaging, etc. — varied one iota in their prices depending on the acuity of the patient's condition.

If outpatient services had been included in the product market, the resulting concentration ratios would have dropped dramatically. Whether outpatient services are properly part of a hospital's product market for purposes of antitrust analysis is a question facing hospitals throughout the United States considering mergers or joint ventures.

The Seventh Circuit's holding on the proper product market for determining the legality of this hospital merger directly conflicts with the result in the Fourth Circuit. It is also an extreme departure from product market determinations in other circuits that have followed the test of reasonable interchangeability and cross elasticity of demand. *See, e.g., Thurman Industries, Inc. v. Pay 'N Pak Store, Inc.*, 875 F.2d 1369 (9th Cir. 1989); *United States v. Syufy Industries*, 712 F. Supp. 1386 (N.D. Cal. 1989), *aff'd*, 1990 U.S. App. Lexis 7396 (9th Cir. 1990); *United States v. Baker Hughes, Inc.*, 731 F. Supp. 3 (D.D.C. 1990).

B. The Geographic Market Did Not Meet The Requirements Of Tampa Electric.

The court of appeals characterized the district court's geographic market as "imperfect". This was charitable. The

district court's geographic market never delineated the area in which the hospitals presently compete or, even more importantly, where they will be competing in the future. Mergers should not be enjoined based on fanciful markets that do not meet the market definition requirements of this Court.

Though not a merger case, this Court's decision in *Tampa Electric Co. v. Nashville Coal Co.*, 365 U.S. 320 (1961), is recognized as the seminal statement of how geographic markets are defined. The geographic market is "the area of effective competition . . . the market area in which the seller operates, and to which the purchaser can practicably turn for supplies." *Id.* at 327 (emphasis supplied). That determination requires two discrete inquiries to define a geographic market: (1) identifying the area in which the *sellers* operate, and (2) identifying the area to which the *buyers* can practicably turn for alternatives. *Id.* As a matter of law, both inquiries must be addressed. If geographic markets for antitrust enforcement purposes do not meet the rigors of this test, competitors will be inhibited from pursuing many beneficial transactions. *Cf. Business Electronics Corp. v. Sharp Electronics Corp.*, 485 U.S. 717 (1988); *Cargill, Inc. v. Monfort of Colorado, Inc., supra.* The Seventh Circuit decision conflicts with this requirement by approving a result where only one half of the test was met.

While the district court determined the area in which the hospitals operate ("the service area") (*Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1273), it did not determine the market, the expanded area that includes where patients in the service area

can practicably turn for alternatives (*see id.* at 1274-75).[8] The court of appeals erred to hold that the district court's determination was not "clearly erroneous." The clearly erroneous rule cannot mask the legal error of failing to ask the right questions.

Hospitals today are under enormous pressures to become more efficient. Federal policies have changed 180 degrees. Previously, concern over access to health care services and facilities dominated government policies (the Hill Burton, Medicare and Medicaid programs) that reimbursed hospitals for the reasonable costs of providing care and encouraged the expansion of facilities. Since the late 1960s, cost containment has supplanted access as the principal concern of government policies. Now government programs pay hospitals based on prospectively determined rates for each of some 470 different types of cases, referred to as diagnosis

---

[8] The district court criticized the market proposed by the government as not sufficiently accounting for the "large segment of immigrating patients" coming to the hospitals from beyond the government's proposed market. *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1266. The district court criticized defendants' application of the Elzinga-Hogarty test as "result oriented," and then attempted to design its own market applying Elzinga-Hogarty. *Id.* at 1267, 1270. In doing so, however, the district court misunderstood data which was "important" to its analysis. *Id.* at 1275. As shown by the court's own description, the district court mistakenly thought that DX 102 tabulated where residents in defendants' proposed ten county area go for hospital care. *Id.* at 1274.

This was wrong. Actually, as the title to the exhibit showed, DX 102 was a tabulation of hospital destinations for people within the *hospitals' consolidated service area*, a much smaller area. This was the area shown as the dotted zip codes in the district court's map (717 F. Supp. at 1274), an area that is less than half the size of the ten county area. *See* DX 102 and maps of the hospitals' service area and defendants' proposed geographic market (the ten county area) in the Appendix. App. F, G and H.

Because the court misunderstood the data, its perception of defendants' proposed geographic market analysis was skewed. Had it understood the data, its own market would have been far larger.

related groups (DRGs), regardless of the hospital's actual cost of providing the care. This system provides strong incentives to reduce the length of hospital stays, prevent unnecessary admissions and minimize unnecessary services. Inefficient hospitals will not survive.

In 1988, the American Hospital Association reported that 519 U.S. hospitals closed during the 1980-87 period. The trend continues unabated. Hospital trustees and administrators trying to grapple with the new dynamics of their industry are examining mergers, affiliations and joint ventures as natural strategic options. An overly restrictive geographic market standard, such as that approved by the Seventh Circuit, will skew antitrust analysis and condemn many transactions that would otherwise benefit consumers. The Seventh Circuit's geographic market decision conflicts with the Fourth Circuit, disregards the requirements of this Court's decision in *Tampa Electric* and wrongly decides an issue of federal law of importance to the entire health care industry, which encompasses approximately 11% of the gross national product.

If the Seventh Circuit decision is not reviewed, lower courts will be left with widely divergent market definition standards, making application of merger law totally unpredictable.

III.

Predicting An Injury To Competition Solely On The Basis Of Market Share And Concentration Statistics Conflicts With Prior Decisions Of This Court (1) That The Structure, History And Probable Future Of The Market Must Be Considered And (2) That Alleged Antitrust Violations Must Have A Sufficient Economic Rationale.

The court of appeals held that defendants' "immense shares in a reasonably defined market create a presumption of illegality." The court of appeals never looked any further.

Even recognizing that there would be some increase in concentration in a *correctly* defined market, this is not enough for liability even under Section 7. *Brown Shoe Co. v. United States*, 370 U.S. 294 (1962); *United States v. General Dynamics Corp.*, 415 U.S. 486 (1974). The Seventh Circuit's decision should be reviewed because it disregards this Court's prior decisions that statistics on market share and concentration are not conclusive (*Brown Shoe* and *General Dynamics*) and that antitrust violations should not be inferred where the supposed motive is economically irrational (*Matsushita Elec. Industrial Co. v. Zenith Corp.*, 475 U.S. 574 (1986)).

A. General Dynamics

General Dynamics required the court to determine how the supposed high market share of the hospitals related to their competitive strength in the hospital market of the future. Like all hospitals nationally, the Rockford hospitals face an eroding base of primary/secondary care. *Rockford Memorial*, 717 F. Supp. at 1296-98. Procedure after procedure is slipping away to outpatient providers such as surgicenters and doctors' clinics. The district court's findings make this clear. The district court differentiated inpatient care from outpatient care on the basis of the overnight stay: "At the core of these peculiar characteristics [that differentiate inpatient from outpatient care] is the hospital's ability to provide overnight care — no outpatient program can match this trait." *Id.* at 1260. However, the dynamics of this market is shown by the fact that even this basic distinction is disappearing. Illinois is in the process of adopting legislation that permits "Ambulatory Surgi-Centers" to treat patients on an overnight basis for three nights and, in some cases longer. H.B. 3587, 86th Leg., Gen. Sess., (1990). California and North Carolina have already enacted similar provisions. 1988 Cal. Legis. Serv. 2196 (West); N.C. Gen. Stat. § 131E-176 (1977) (amended 1984).

Strengthening tertiary care programs is the logical future for hospitals like the Rockford hospitals. Strengthening tertiary services obviously implicates a broader area in which patients have a wide array of alternatives.

Ironically, the district court and the court of appeals excluded Beloit Memorial, a twenty mile drive from the Rockford hospitals, from the "geographic market." However, the administrator of Beloit, who testified at trial, wrote a book called "Managing a Hospital Turnaround" in which he described how his hospital changed its tertiary referral arrangement to avoid losing patients to the Rockford hospitals:

> Beloit's hospital out-migration numbers made it clear that most local residents leaving the community for healthcare were going to one of three tertiary hospitals in a nearby northern Illinois city. Out-migration to those hospitals had a negative secondary effect on primary care business. For example, when a patient was referred to a competing tertiary hospital for heart surgery, neonatal care or other tertiary services, families tended to utilize the tertiary hospitals for primary care. As a result, the more tertiary business we lost, the more primary care business we lost too. The tertiary hospitals were only about a 20-minute drive from Beloit. It was obvious that people were willing to make the trip even for primary care because they perceived the quality of care was better.
>
> This discovery led us to make a strategic decision of great importance. I felt that the tertiary referral pattern to the three nearby Illinois hospitals needed to be redirected. A tertiary hospital approximately triple the distance was selected. The University of Wisconsin Hospital and Clinics, a major referral center for the midwest, was the obvious choice. The distance factor of 60 miles was great enough so that it was unlikely that primary care would be

> lost to the extent it had been to the nearby Illinois hospitals. Additionally, the medical capability of the University of Wisconsin Hospital and Clinics was superior to all three nearby tertiary hospitals.

Michael E. Rindler, Managing A Hospital Turnaround 156 (1987). The dynamics of the battle for tertiary care referrals caused the court in the Roanoke case not only to expand the geographic market (*Carilion*, 707 F. Supp. at 844, 848) but also to conclude that the merger would increase competition in the fight for tertiary services (*Id.* at 848, 849). The Fourth Circuit approved this result.

The Seventh Circuit decision invites courts to dispense with the inquiry into the relation of present market shares to competitive strength in the future. If *General Dynamics* still requires this inquiry, this decision should be reviewed.

B. The Failure To Address Motive

The court of appeals gave short shrift to the absence of an incentive to raise prices or act anticompetitively. Defendants never contended not-for-profits should be exempt generally from the antitrust laws, as the court of appeals suggested. Clearly, activities of not-for-profit entities have previously been found, after the fact, to have violated the Sherman Act. *National Collegiate Athletic Ass'n v. Board of Regents*, 468 U.S. 85 (1984). But the assumption the not-for-profit entity will do so in the future here is irrational and implausible. The defendants pointed out below that the trustees of the Rockford hospitals were closely aligned with consumers of hospital services. Many represented area employers who paid the cost of hospitalization for their employees and their families. The trustees were uncompensated. Unlike for-profit businesses, where decision-makers can profit through stock ownership or incentive compensation, the trustees and administrators of these (and, by definition, all other) not-for-profit hospitals cannot profit from any price decision they make. The court in the Roanoke case found that this absence of motive weighed

in favor of the merger being reasonable. The Seventh Circuit never supplied a plausible explanation for how an injury to competition could be predicted as likely to occur where the incentives for anticompetitive conduct were absent.

This Court has previously recognized that the absence of motive is important to the analysis of alleged antitrust violations. *NAACP v. Claiborne Hardware Co.*, 458 U.S. 886, 914-15 (1982). In *Allied Tube & Conduit Corp. v. Indian Head, Inc.*, 486 U.S. 492, 508-10 (1988), the Court explained *Claiborne Hardware* as follows: "Although the boycotters intended to inflict economic injury on the merchants, the boycott was not motivated by any desire to lessen competition or to reap economic benefits . . . and the boycotters were consumers who did not stand to profit financially from a lessening of competition in the boycotted market." Thus, the court of appeals failed to supply a plausible economic theory or rationale for why the not-for-profit hospitals could be expected to act anticompetitively in the future. *See also Monsanto Co. v. Spray-Rite Service Corp.*, 465 U.S. 752 (1984); *Cargill, Inc. v. Monfort of Colorado, Inc.*, *supra*; *Atlantic Richfield Co. v. U.S.A. Petroleum Co.*, U.S. , 110 S. Ct. 1884 (1990); *Apex Hosiery Co. v. Leader*, 310 U.S. 469, 493 (1940).

C. The Complaining Competitor

The court of appeals did not even consider the fact that a third large hospital located in Rockford, St. Anthony Medical Center, went to extraordinary lengths to oppose this merger. St. Anthony and its parent, the Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis, admitted spending $49,800 on a secret campaign to block the merger through mid-May of 1988 alone.

St. Anthony is an aggressive competitor in the southern Wisconsin and Northern Illinois region.[9] St. Anthony

---

[9] For example, St. Anthony considered that its geographic market for open heart surgery placed it in direct competition with Sherman Hospital in Elgin (i.e., beyond the court's geographic market).

retained two economists to assist in "evaluating" the competitive effect of the merger and articulating their findings to the government. The purpose of their effort was to block the merger as revealed in the following letters:

> The meeting with the Department of Justice went very well, from the standpoint of their willingness to be instructed in both the professional literature and appropriate analytical methodology. I suggest that you follow up as soon as possible by providing publications and responses to questions that were raised in the conversation.
>
> * * *
>
> Even though the government attorneys and economists seem willing to pursue MedPar data from the appropriate individual at HFCA (whose name Frank indicated he would supply), I expect that we will get much further if we can "spoon feed them."

DX 47.

> I would like to take this opportunity to thank [our economists] for their excellent work and outstanding presentations. Without taking anything away from Kevin's skillful and knowledgeable testimony, the work of our economists is probably the most important thing we have done to try to influence this enforcement decision. I have Richard Martin's promise to notify me as soon as possible of the Department's decision.

DX 49.

A rational competitor simply would not spend real resources to thwart a merger that was likely *to reduce competition*. Accord, *Matsushita Elec. Indust. Co. v. Zenith Radio Corp.*, 475 U.S. 574, 583 (1986) (conspiracy to raise price, though harmful to competition, actually *benefits* competitors). Had the Seventh Circuit considered this economic fact,

it might have recognized that the supposed increase in concentration here did not support a prediction that competition would be lessened substantially or that trade would be restrained.

The purpose of the antitrust laws is "the protection of *competition*, not *competitors*." *Cargill*, 479 U.S. 104, 107 S. Ct. at 489, quoting *Brown Shoe Co.*, 370 U.S. at 320 (emphasis in original). This Court's decision on May 14, 1990 in *Atlantic Richfield Co. v. USA Petroleum Co.*, U.S. 110 S. Ct. 1884, 1895 (1990), made it clear that a competitor that complains about a vertical, maximum price-fixing arrangement is in fact complaining about an arrangement that is pro-competitive. Here, St. Anthony's vociferous complaints about the merger indicate that the merger will produce a more efficient rival better able to compete.

This Court should grant review because the court of appeals failed to consider factors other than market share which show that there would not be an injury to competition. The Seventh Circuit's decision should be reviewed because it conflicts with this Court's decisions in *Brown Shoe* and *General Dynamics* which hold that market share statistics are not conclusive and with this Court's decision in *Matsushita* that antitrust violations cannot be premised on implausible economic theories. The decision conflicts with the Fourth Circuit where similar economic facts were considered.

CONCLUSION

In every important particular the Seventh Circuit's decision in the Rockford case conflicts with the Fourth Circuit's decision in the Roanoke case. This places the lower courts in a quandry as to whether the Clayton Act section 7 standard applies to not-for-profit hospital mergers, whether hospital mergers are appropriately gauged in narrow, local markets and whether the economic facts in the market place should be

considered or whether, instead, mergers are per se illegal at some level of increased concentration.

The Seventh Circuit's sweeping decision brushed aside numerous antitrust decisions of this Court. According to the Seventh Circuit's decision:

- *Minnesota Mining* and *Penn-Olin* are no longer valid today on the question of whether section 1 is a more demanding standard than section 7;
- *Tampa Electric*'s second question for defining a geographic market can be ignored;
- *Brown Shoe* and *General Dynamics* need not be followed and;
- *Matsushita's* requirement for a plausible economic rationale can be disregarded, when increases in concentration reach a certain level.

If the decision of the court of appeals is not reviewed, it will be unclear whether and to what extent this Court's prior decisions should be applied in merger cases in the future.

The serious questions petitioners raised below concerning the application of the antitrust laws to this proposed transaction have not been answered.[10] The answer to them will affect the delivery of health care for years to come. The

---

[10] The court of appeals has used some strident language to dispose of petitioners' appeal points below: The geographic market alleged by petitioners was "ridiculous," defying "common sense," and "without any evidence." Petitioners' objection to the district court's geographic market was a "pot-shot." Petitioners' contentions about section 1 and section 7 were "word play." Petitioners' arguments about the absence of a sufficient motive to predict anticompetitive conduct, though delivered with "vigor and panache," were essentially frivolous we are told — just "conjecture" and "will o' the wisps."

But this is no answer to petitioners' arguments. As Henry Lee said, arguing for ratification of the Constitution in the Virginia Constitutional Convention of 1788, "Ridicule is not the test of truth." *See* Beveridge, The Life of John Marshall 423 (1916).

conflicting results in Rockford and Roanoke leave the hospital industry in disarray at a time when hospitals face increasing pressure rationally to reduce excess capacity and become more efficient. Mergers are a logical strategy for meeting the federal policies promoting reduced inpatient utilization, reduced capacity and greater efficiency. Yet the disparate results in Rockford and Roanoke and the absence of a reasoned approach to hospital market analysis stymies sound planning for the future of health care.

For these reasons, petitioners respectfully request this Court to grant their petition for a writ of certiorari.

Respectfully submitted.

THOMAS CAMPBELL
Counsel of Record
L. EDWARD BRYANT, JR.
JAMES W. TEEVANS
GARDNER, CARTON & DOUGLAS
321 North Clark Street
Chicago, Illinois 60610
Counsel for Petitioners.

Of Counsel:

DIANE P. WOOD
1111 East 60th Street
Chicago, Illinois 60637

JOHN C. MCCARTHY
TERRY D. ANDERSON
WILLIAMS & McCARTHY
321 West State Street
Rockford, Illinois 61105
Counsel for Rockford Memorial Corporation

BRADLEY T. KOCH
PHILIP R. FRANKFORT
HOLMSTROM & GREEN
800 North Church Street
Rockford, Illinois 61105
Counsel for SwedishAmerican Corporation

July 2, 1990

90-162

JUL 2 1990
JOSEPH F. SPANIOL, JR.
CLERK

No. 89 -

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

OCTOBER TERM, 1989

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION AND SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,

Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

Respondent.

PETITION FOR A WRIT OF CERTIORARI TO THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT

APPENDIX TO PETITION FOR WRIT OF CERTIORARI

THOMAS CAMPBELL
Counsel of Record
L. EDWARD BRYANT, JR.
JAMES W. TEEVANS
GARDNER, CARTON & DOUGLAS
321 North Clark Street
Chicago, Illinois 60610
Counsel for Petitioners.

Of Counsel:

DIANE P. WOOD
1111 East 60th Street
Chicago, Illinois 60637

JOHN C. MCCARTHY
TERRY D. ANDERSON
WILLIAMS & McCARTHY
321 West State Street
Rockford, Illinois 61105
Counsel for Rockford Memorial Corporation

BRADLEY T. KOCH
PHILIP R. FRANKFORT
HOLMSTROM & GREEN
800 North Church Street
Rockford, Illinois 61105
Counsel for SwedishAmerican Corporation

July 2, 1990

FS 429

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Appendix A -- United States of America v. Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation, 717 F. Supp. 1251 (N.D. Ill. 1989).

Appendix B -- United States of America v. Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation, 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. 1990).

Appendix C -- United States v. Carilion Health Systems, No. 88-0249-R (W.D. Va. - September 30, 1988) (Order Granting Motion to Dismiss).

Appendix D -- United States of America v. Carilion Health Systems and Community Hospital of Roanoke Valley, 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va. 1989).

Appendix E -- United States v. Carilion Health System, et al., 892 F.2d 1042 [unpublished opinion], 1989-2 Trade Cases (CCH) ¶ 68,859 (4th Cir. November 29, 1989).

Appendix F -- Defendants' Exhibit 102, Table entitled "Hospital Destinations of Patients Residing within The Consolidated RMH - SAH [Rockford Memorial Hospital - SwedishAmerican Hospital] Service Area."

Appendix G -- Map Depicting The Hospitals' Service Area as Derived from DX 118.

Appendix H -- Map Depicting The Defendants' Proposed Geographic Market.

Appendix A -- United States of America v. Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation, 717 F. Supp. 1251 (N.D. Ill. 1989).

APPENDIX A

UNITED STATES of America,
Plaintiff,

v.

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION
and SwedishAmerican Corporation,
Defendants.

No. 88 C 20186

United States District Court,
N.D. Illinois, W.D.

Feb. 23, 1990.

United States brought action to enjoin proposed consolidation of not-for-profit hospitals as violative of antitrust laws. The District Court, Roszkowski, J., held that proposed consolidation of not-for-profit hospitals violated antitrust statute prohibiting acquisitions which might effect substantial lessening of competition, and thus would be enjoined, in that merger would result in single hospital controlling almost 70% of geographic market, with

two largest hospitals in area increasing their share of area's inpatient hospital business from 64% to 90%.

Judgment for Government.

1. **Monopolies 20(1)**

Antitrust statue prohibiting stock and certain asset acquisitions which effect substantial lessening of competition was applicable to nonstock consolidation between not-for-profit hospitals, though such hospitals did not issue stock and were not subject to FTC jurisdiction, in that proposed consolidation was not pure asset acquisition. Clayton Act, § 7, as amended, 15 U.S.C.A. § 18.

2. **Monopolies 20(8)**

Product or service market in which impact of proposed merger is measured should include services with sufficiently peculiar characteristics and uses to constitute them products

sufficiently distinct that buyers could not defeat attempted exercise of market power on part of sellers of products by shifting purchases to different products. Clayton Act, § 7, as amended, 15 U.S.C.A. § 18.

3. Monopolies 20(6)

Relevant product market, in determining legality of hospital merger, was other inpatient care available, rather than both inpatient and outpatient care provided by all health care providers, in that inpatient care provided unique "cluster" of services unmatched by nonhospital health providers. Clayton Act, § 7, as amended, 15 U.S.C.A. § 18.

4. Monopolies 20(7)

Relevant geographic market, for purpose of determining legality of proposed hospital merger, consisted of three-county area suggested by evidence

concerning physician and patient preferences for nearby hospitals. Clayton Act, § 7, as amended, 15 U.S.C.A. § 18.

5. **Monopolies 20(11)**

Proposed consolidation of not-for-profit hospitals violated antitrust statute prohibiting acquisitions which might effect substantial lessening of competition, and thus would be enjoined, in that merger would result in single hospital controlling almost 70% of geographic market, with two largest hospitals in area increasing their share of area's inpatient hospital business from 64% to 90%. Clayton Act, § 7, as amended, 15 U.S.C.A. § 18.

Richard S. Martin, Seymour H. Dussman, Nancy M. Goodman and Fred E. Haynes, Antitrust Div., Dept. of Justice, Washington, D.C., for plaintiff.

Gardner, Carton & Douglas, Chicago, Ill., Holmstrom & Green, and Williams & McCarthy, Rockford, Ill., for defendants.

FINDINGS OF FACT AND CONCLUSIONS OF LAW

MEMORANDUM OPINION AND ORDER

ROSZKOWSKI, District Judge.

NATURE OF THE CASE

On September 27, 1987, the defendants Rockford Memorial Corporation ("RMC") and SwedishAmerican Corporation ("SAC") executed a Memorandum of Understanding agreeing, in principle, to form a new corporation which would become the sole member of and control RMC and SAC and all their affiliate corporations including their respective principal subsidiaries, Rockford Memorial Hospital ("RMH") and SwedishAmerican Hospital ("SAH"). The consolidation was originally scheduled to take place June 1, 1988. On June 1,

1988, the United States of America ("government") filed a verified complaint, to prevent and restrict the merger of RMC and SAH and to adjudge the transaction to be in violation of Section 7 of the Clayton Act, 15 U.S.C. § 18, and Section 1 of the Sherman Act, 15 U.S.C. § 1. The government also moved for a preliminary injunction to enjoin RMC and SAC from taking any action to proceed with the consolidation.

Subsequent to the hearing on the government's motion for a preliminary injunction, the defendants agreed to voluntarily refrain from proceeding with the consolidation until a ruling on the motion for a preliminary injunction. Beginning on June 20, 1988 and concluding on July 14, 1988 the court heard the parties on the government's motion for a preliminary injunction.

Subsequently, the parties have stipulated to a consolidation of the preliminary injunction hearing with a trial on the merits. The defendants have also moved to dismiss the government's Section 7 Clayton Act claim.

APPLICABILITY OF SECTION 7 OF THE CLAYTON ACT

[1] As a preliminary matter, the court must decide if Section 7 of the Clayton Act, 15 U.S.C. § 18, applies to the parties and transaction in question. The defendants have moved this court to dismiss the government's Section 7 claim for lack of subject matter jurisdiction. In essence, the defendants contend that Section 7 does

not reach a non-stock consolidation between not-for-profit hospitals.[1/]

The government disputes the defendants' conclusion and points to the United States Supreme Court's decision in United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321, 83 S.Ct. 1715, 10 L.Ed.2d 915 (1963), to support their contention that Section 7 does indeed apply to the instant transaction. The defendants, on the other hand, do not view the Philadelphia decision as dispositive on the issue of Section 7 applicability and instead primarily rely on a reading of the language in Section 7, itself.

Section 7 of the Clayton Act states as follows:

1/ Neither party disputes that the defendants are "not-for-profit" corporations and that the consolidations will not involve a transfer of stock.

> No person shall acquire, directly or indirectly, the whole or any part of the stock or other share capital and no person subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission shall acquire the whole or any part of the assets of one or more persons engaged in commerce or in any activity affecting commerce, where in any line of commerce or in any activity affecting commerce in any section of the country, the effect of such acquisition of such stocks or assets, or of the use of such stock by the voting or granting of proxies or otherwise, may be substantially to lessen competition or to tend to create a monopoly.

15 U.S.C. § 18.

At the risk of oversimplifying their position, the defendants read the first part of Section 7 as being made up of two provisions -- the first provision referring to an acquisition of "stock" or "share capital" and the second provision referring to an acquisition of "assets." This first provision, according to the defendants, applies to all "persons" whether or not they are under the Federal Trade Commission's ("FTC")

jurisdiction, while the second "asset acquisition" provision applies only to persons under the jurisdiction of the FTC.

The defendants contend that the first provision applies only to consolidations accomplished through an acquisition of stock or share capital. Furthermore, the defendants argue that this first provision is dispositive in the instant case since the second provision only applies to persons under the FTC's jurisdiction, and not-for-profit companies such as the defendants in this case, are not under the aegis of the FTC. Accordingly, the defendants reason that since the consolidation of Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation does not involve a transfer of stock or share capital, and neither entity is under the FTC's jurisdiction,

the transaction here is not reached by either the first or second provision of Section 7 and hence the Section is inapplicable to the defendants' consolidation.

The defendants continue that such an interpretation is not unreasonable even after a reading of the Philadelphia National Bank decision. The government contends that the case law in Philadelphia and subsequent decisions does not support the defendants' position.

In Philadelphia National Bank, supra, two banks, not under the jurisdiction of the FTC, intended to consolidate in a manner that had not been traditionally reached by the pre-1950 amended "stock" or "share" acquisition provision in Section 7. Thus, the

Philadelphia court embarked on an analysis of the post-1950 amended Section 7 and its applicability to a merger of two entities outside the FTC's jurisdiction. Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 337, 83 S.Ct. at 1727.

The Philadelphia Court reviewed the history of Section 7 from the time of its enactment to the Supreme Court's decisions which effectively rendered it useless on all manner of mergers and consolidations.[2/] The Court then

---

2/ "[T]he courts found mergers to be beyond the reach of § 7 even when the merger technique had supplanted stock acquisitions as the prevelant [prevalent] mode of corporate amalgamation. [citation omitted]; see Thatcher Mfg. Co. v. Federal Trade Commission and Swift & Co. v. Federal Trade Commission decided together with Federal Trade Commission v. Western Meat Co., 272 U.S. 554, 47 S.Ct. 175, 71 L.Ed. 405; Arrow-Hart & Hegeman Electric Co. v. Federal Trade Commission, 291 U.S. 587, 54 S.Ct. 532, 78 L.Ed. 1007"; Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 339, 83 S.Ct. at 1728.

proceeded to review the effect of the 1950 amendment that added the "asset acquisition" provision.[3/] Based on this review, the Philadelphia Court concluded that through the 1950 amendment "[c]ongress primarily sought to bring mergers within § 7 and thereby close what it regarded as a loophole in the section." Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 341, 83 S.Ct. at 1729. The Court continued that not only was Section 7 amended to reach mergers but, in some

---

3/ The original § 7 read in pertinent part: "no corporation engaged in commerce shall acquire, directly or indirectly, the whole or any part of the stock or other share capital of another corporation engaged also in commerce, where the effect of such acquisition may be to substantially lessen competition between the corporation whose stock is so acquired and the corporation making the acquisition, or to restrain such commerce in any section or community, or tend to create a monopoly of any line of commerce."

cases, also transactions which simply involve a purchase of assets unaccompanied by an exchange of shares or alteration of corporate identity. Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 341-42, n. 20, 83 S.Ct. at 1729-30, n. 20.

After determining the intent of the amendment, the Court explained how this intent was carried out through the insertion of the "asset acquisition" provision. The Court noted that in order to bring the "entire range of corporate amalgamations from pure stock acquisitions to pure assets acquisitions, within the scope of § 7, the stock acquisition and asset acquisition provisions must be read together in order to reach mergers, which fit neither category perfectly but lie somewhere between the two ends of the spectrum." Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 342,

83 S.Ct. at 1730. This interplay between the "asset acquisition" provision and the "stock acquisition" provision expands the meaning of § 7 in general and, importantly for our purposes, the "stock acquisition" provision in particular, to include acquisitions by merger or consolidation. Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 346, 83 S.Ct. at 1732.

Besides providing the interplay with the "stock acquisition" provision, Congress also intended the "asset acquisition" provision to cover pure asset acquisitions such as the type of transaction found in the Columbia Steel case which involved a cash purchase by United States Steel Corporation of the physical assets of Consolidated Steel. There was no exchange of shares and no alteration of Consolidated's corporate identity.

Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 341-42, n. 20, 83 S.Ct. at 1720-30, n. 20; See also United States v. Columbia Steel Co., 334 U.S. 495, 68 S.Ct. 1107, 92 L.Ed. 1533 (1948). Of course, Section 7 qualifies its reach of simple asset acquisitions to "person[s] subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission." 15 U.S.C. § 18. "So construed, the specific exception for acquiring corporations not subject to the FTC's jurisdiction excludes from the coverage of § 7 only asset acquisitions by such corporations when not accomplished by merger." 374 U.S. at 343-44, 83 S.Ct. at 1730 (emphasis added).

In sum, the only difference in the reach of amended § 7 with regard to persons under, or not under, FTC jurisdiction is that Section 7 does not reach non-merger asset acquisitions

accomplished by persons not under the FTC's jurisdiction.[4/] What is covered by amended § 7 for all "persons" is the entire amalgamation of corporate mergers, from pure stock acquisitions to everything up to, but not including, a pure asset acquisition not accomplished by merger. Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 383-44, 83 S.Ct. at 1730-31.

The Philadelphia Court's interpretation of § 7 essentially refutes the defendants' argument that the "first provision" of § 7 only reaches consolidations accomplished through an

---

4/ The Philadelphia Court explains that Congress felt that pure asset acquisitions by persons not under FTC jurisdiction were less significant for anti-trust purposes, as the accretion of assets in these circumstances does not necessarily correspond to greater economic power. See Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 344 n. 22, 83 S.Ct. at 1731 n. 22.

acquisition of "stock" or "share capital." Aware that the court may interpret the Philadelphia case to hold that corporate mergers accomplished by persons outside the FTC jurisdiction are subject to § 7, the defendants attempt to limit the reach of the Philadelphia Court's decision.

First, the defendants assert that the Philadelphia decision only applies to bank mergers, presumably since that is the type of merger involved in the case. The defendants cite several references to the terms "bank merger" in the text of the decision as proof of the exclusivity of the decision. Even a cursory review of that portion of the Philadelphia Court's opinion relevant to the defendants' motion to dismiss, however, evidences the broad scope of the Court's decision.

The relevant discussion is entitled "III. The Applicability of Section 7 of the Clayton Act to Bank Mergers; A. The Original Section and the 1950 Amendment." While this headline directly refers to "Bank Mergers," it in no way limits the breadth of the discussion that follows to bank mergers. Indeed, for purposes of the Court's analysis of § 7 as amended, the fact the defendants were banks was little more than fortuity. Of primary importance for purposes of the discussion was the defendants' status as a "person not under the jurisdiction of the FTC." This fact is confirmed over and over again in the text of the section.

For example, in summing up the question before it as one of first impression, the Court explains that there is no previous case in which a

merger or consolidation was challenged under § 7 of the Clayton Act as amended, when the acquiring corporation was not subject to FTC jurisdiction. See Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 337, 83 S.Ct. at 1727. Then, after analyzing § 7 and the 1950 amendment, the Court held that "the specific exception for acquiring corporations [not merely banks] not subject to the FTC's jurisdiction excludes from the coverage of § 7 only assets acquisitions by such corporations when not accomplished by merger." 374 U.S. at 342, 83 S.Ct. at 1730 (emphasis added). Further, the Court did not limit to banks the following findings: "It is unquestioned that the stock-acquisition provision of § 7 embraces every corporation engaged in commerce including banks." 374 U.S. at 343, 83 S.Ct. at 1730 (emphasis added). "If,

therefore, mergers in other industries outside the FTC's jurisdiction were deemed beyond the reach of § 7, the result would be precisely that difference in treatment which Congress rejected." 374 U.S. at 333-34, 83 S.Ct. at 1730-31. Finally, the Court explicitly acknowledges that "[w]e have not overlooked the fact that there are corporations in other industries not subject to FTC's jurisdiction." Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 344 n. 22, 83 S.Ct. at 1731 n. 22. These references and others belie any argument that only mergers between banks were being considered in section III-A of the Philadelphia Court's decision.

Second, the defendants argue that the Philadelphia Court's analysis specifically focused on a transaction that involves exchanges of stock for stock.

Thus, the defendants contend the Philadelphia Court did not intend by its holding to cover mergers between corporations which do not issue stock and are not subject to FTC jurisdiction. The defendants cling to an argument analogous to the argument of the defendants in the Philadelphia case itself; namely, that there is a distinction between an acquisition of corporate control through the exchanging of stock and an acquisition of corporate control in another manner [i.e., through agreement]. The Congress and the Philadelphia Court, however, specifically rejected this distinction and the unwarranted importance placed on the role of stock in acquiring control of a corporation. See, e.g., Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 343, 83 S.Ct. at 1730.

Indeed, in United States v. Chelsea Savings Bank, 300 F. Supp. 721 (D. Conn. 1969), the court found the merger of two non-stock banks to be subject to Section 7 of the Clayton Act. The Chelsea court, relying almost entirely on the Supreme Court's decision in Philadelphia, found no reason to support a ruling limiting the Supreme Court's rationale to amalgamations involving stock. Chelsea, 300 F. Supp. at 725. Instead, the Chelsea court interpreted the Philadelphia decision as a rejection of form over substance.

> There is little question that the Supreme Court was primarily concerned with the substantive effect of a merger in consolidating the economic power of two corporations, rather than with the procedure through which the consolidation of power was effected.

Chelsea, 300 F. Supp. at 723.

The Chelsea court then analyzed the non-stock consolidation of the two

non-stock mutual banks and, based on this analysis, found that their consolidation was "tantamount in its effects to a merger" and thus should be tested by the standards set forth in § 7. Chelsea, 300 F. Supp. at 723-24, see Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 344 n. 22, 83 S.Ct. at 1731 n. 22.

The defendants counter that Chelsea does not stand for the proposition that mergers effected without the exchanging of stock are subject to § 7, since the Chelsea court found that the depositors of a non-stock mutual savings bank stand in the same relation to the bank as the stockholders of an ordinary bank. Thus the depositors' interest in a non-stock mutual savings bank is "share capital" under the provisions of § 7 of the Clayton Act.

The defendants miss the point. First, the Chelsea court had already found that the consolidation was subject to § 7 before it considered the "little practical significance" between the interests of bank shareholders and non-stock mutual bank depositors. Chelsea, 300 F. Supp. at 723-24. Second, and more importantly, Chelsea demonstrates the foolishness of requiring an exchange of stock to trigger § 7 of the Clayton Act. The Chelsea court's finding that ownership in a non-stock bank is similar to a stock bank's strengthens, rather than weakens, the argument that the ethereal manifestations of ownership are unimportant for anti-trust purposes. Indeed, there is "little practical significance" to a consumer if a combination of economic power which may lessen competition occurs through an exchange

of stock or an agreement to merge. Consumers, not depositors and stockholders, are the class of persons to be protected by § 7. The method and manner of acquiring or exchanging ownership in an entity is not the inquiry that should be emphasized; rather, the inquiry is whether the resulting corporation(s) owns or controls, however that is manifested, the economic power of the prior corporations. See United States v. Columbia Pictures, 189 F. Supp. 153, 182 (S.D.N.Y. 1960) (found that Section 7 "is primarily concerned with the end result of a transfer of a sufficient part of the bundle of legal rights and privileges from the transferring person to the acquiring person to give the transfer economic significance and the proscribed adverse 'effect'").

Any other construction of § 7 or the Supreme Court's decision in Philadelphia leaves open a loophole for clever companies to exploit. Over and over again, the Philadelphia Court points out that the amended language in § 7 was intended to ensure against such blunting of the anti-merger thrust of the section by evasive actions. Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 346, 83 S.Ct. at 1732. Indeed, the Philadelphia Court found that even a pure "assets acquisition" consummated by a person not under FTC jurisdiction would be subject to § 7 "if such an exchange ... were tantamount ... to a merger." Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 344 n. 22, 83 S.Ct. at 1731 n. 22; see also United States v. Archer Daniels Midland Co., 584 F. Supp. 1134, 1139 (S.D. Iowa 1984) (held that lease of operations of one firm by another was an "acquisition"

within the purview of Section 7 since to hold otherwise would permit the adroit use of leases to frustrate the anti-competitive purposes of the Clayton Act.

The bottom line to the Philadelphia decision is that Congress amended § 7 in order to reach mergers without qualification. The Philadelphia and Chelsea decisions teach that distinctions between methods of merging are meaningless for purposes of § 7. That lesson has not been lost on this court and it will not recognize cosmetic distinctions between mergers, including the existence of a stock transfer or the lack thereof.

Finally, the defendants attempt to limit the reach of the Philadelphia decision by pointing to the "Anti-Trust Improvement Act of 1980." In that Act, Congress amended certain language in Section 7 of the Clayton Act in order to

ensure that the FTC's jurisdiction, as evidenced in § 5 of the FTC Act, is "co-extensive" with the reach of § 7. The defendants imply that if Congress intended to broaden § 7's coverage even further by removing the exception for persons not subject to FTC jurisdiction, it could have done so in the Act, but it did not. Therefore, the defendants contend, this non-action evidences Congress' intent to keep persons not subject to the FTC from invoking § 7 of the Clayton Act.

The court finds the defendants' argument irrelevant for several reasons. First, the FTC's jurisdiction is not at issue and hence neither is its "co-extensiveness" with § 7's jurisdiction. All parties agree that the FTC has no jurisdiction over the defendants. Next, the fact that

Congress did not want to eliminate the "asset acquisition" exception for persons not under the FTC jurisdiction may be because there already existed the ability to challenge mergers by not-for-profit corporations and thus no broadening was needed. Finally, and most importantly, the actions or non-actions of a subsequent Congress form a hazardous basis for inferring the intent of an earlier one. United States v. Price, 361 U.S. 304, 313, 80 S.Ct. 326, 332, 4 L.Ed.2d 334 (1960). What Congress intended in 1950 by amending § 7 of the Clayton Act may not be revealed by congressional action in 1980. Accordingly, the defendants have failed to persuade the court to preclude the application of the Philadelphia court's interpretation of § 7 to the transaction at bar.

The question that remains, therefore, is whether the transaction at issue is a consolidation or merger within the entire amalgamation of corporate mergers. Given the wide range of corporate mergers, a simpler inquiry may be to determine what the transaction is not -- namely, a pure asset acquisition.

The Philadelphia court distinguishes a pure sale of assets from a typical merger in the following footnote:

> A merger necessarily involves the complete disappearance of one of the merging corporations. A sale of assets, on the other hand, may involve no more than a substitution of cash for some part of the selling company's properties, with no change in corporate structure and no change in stockholder interests. Shareholders of merging corporations surrender their interest in those corporations in exchange for their very different rights in the resulting corporation. In an asset acquisition, however, the shareholders of the selling corporation obtain no interest in the purchasing corporation and retain no interest in the assets transferred. In a merger, unlike an asset acquisition,

> the resulting firm automatically acquires all the rights, powers, franchises, liabilities, and fiduciary rights and obligations of the merging firms. In a merger, but not in an asset acquisition, there is the likelihood of a continuity of management and other personnel. Finally, a merger, like a stock acquisition, necessarily involves the acquisition by one corporation of an immediate voice in the management of the business of another corporation; no voice in the decisions of another corporation is acquired by purchase of some part of its assets.

Phliadelphia, 374 U.S. at 336 n. 13, 83 S.Ct. at 1727 n. 13.

To this end, the government points out that the defendants have never averred that the consolidation of Rockford Memorial Hospital and SwedishAmerican Hospital is an acquisition of assets. Rather, this transaction was characterized by the defendants, themselves, as follows:

> The consolidation will be a union of equals, with a board of directors comprised of an equal number of representatives from RMC [Rockford Memcrial Corporation] and SAC

> - [SwedishAmerican Corporation]. The board will guide the integration and consolidation of the programs, services and management and governance structure of RMC and SAC and their affiliates.

(Defendants' Motion to Dismiss, p. 6)

> Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican agreeing ... to form a new not-for-profit corporation which would become the sole member of and control Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican ....

(Defendants' Finding of Facts, ¶ 1)

Based on the merger and sale of assets examples supplied by the Philadelphia court, the consolidation outlined above is clearly a merger, not a pure asset acquisition. The two existing corporations are subsumed into a new resulting entity. The resulting corporation inherits the program, services, management, rights, liabilities, obligations and abilities of SwedishAmerican Corporation and Rockford Memorial Corporation. There will be

continuity in management and personnel after the consolidation, since representation of both corporations will oversee the new resulting corporation. In short, no empty purchase or sale of assets has occurred in the instant case. Instead, what we have is the combining of the economic power of SwedishAmerican Corporation and Rockford Memorial Corporation. Accordingly, the consolidation proposed by the defendants, as evidenced by their Amended Memorandum of Understanding, is a merger subject to § 7 of the Clayton Act.[5/]

5/ As a consequence of the court's finding subject matter jurisdiction regarding § 7 of the Clayton Act, the government's motion to strike the third and fourth affirmative defenses and the defendants' third and fourth

(footnote continued)

Accordingly, the court finds that § 7 of the Clayton Act reaches non-stock mergers accomplished by persons not under the jurisdiction of the FTC. Thus, the court finds that the consolidation of SwedishAmerican Corporation and Rockford Memorial Corporation is subject to § 7 of the Clayton Act.

5/ (continued footnote)

affirmative defenses are now moot. The third affirmative defense states that "[t]he bringing of this action under § 7 of the Clayton Act violates Fed. Civ. P. 11" and the fourth affirmative defense states "[b]ecause there is no jurisdiction to bring this action under § 7 of the Clayton Act, it is an abuse of prosecutorial discretion to challenge the consolidation transaction under § 1 of the Sherman Act." The court has, of course, rejected the underlying premise of the defendants' third and fourth affirmative defenses by finding that § 7 of the Clayton Act does apply to the consolidation of Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation. Accordingly, these defenses are now moot rendering any motion to strike them superflous.

PRODUCT MARKET[6/]

An analysis of an alleged Section 7 violation requires a determination of the relevant "line of commerce", or product market, in which competition is to be allegedly lessened. The Supreme Court's decision in Brown Shoe v. United States, 370 U.S. 294, 82 S.Ct. 1502, 8 L.Ed.2d 510 (1962) is instructive on how to define a relevant product market or in the provision of healthcare services, service market:

6/ The court will employ the following definitions:

"W"	Winnebago County.
"B"	Boone County.
"O"	Ogle County.
"R"	Rock County.
"S"	Stephenson County.
"L"	Lee County.
"Mc"	McHenry County.
"D"	DeKalb County.
"FF"	The court's findings of fact.
"Tr."	Citation to a hearing transcript.
"GX"	Government exhibit.
"DX"	Defendants' exhibit.

> The outer boundaries of a product market are determined by the reasonable interchangeability of use or the cross-elasticity of demand between the product itself and substitutes for it. However, within this broad market well-defined submarkets may exist which, in themselves, constitute product markets for antitrust purposes [citations omitted]. The boundaries of such a submarket may be determined by examining such practical indicia as industry or public recognition of the submarket as a separate economic entity, the product's peculiar characteristics and uses, unique production facilities, distinct customers, distinct prices, sensitivity to price changes, and specialized vendors. Because § 7 of the Clayton Act prohibits any merger which may substantially lessen competition "in any line of commerce" (emphasis supplied) it is necessary to examine the effects of a merger in each such economically significant submarket to determine if there is a reasonable probability that the merger will substantially lessen competition [in this submarket].

Brown Shoe, 370 U.S. at 325, 82 S.Ct. at 1523-24.

[2] The purpose of defining a market based on a product's interchangeability with respect to other products

is to distill the product market into a product or group of products sufficiently distinct that buyers could not defeat an attempted exercise of market power on the part of the sellers of these products by shifting purchases to different products. If products within the "line of commerce" can be replaced by products from without the market, the product market is too narrow. At the same time, if relevant products in the proposed product market do not share sufficiently peculiar characteristics to allow free substitution among themselves, the product market is too expansive. See United States v. E.I. DuPont de Nemours & Co., 353 U.S. 586, 593-94, 77 S.Ct. 872, 877, 1 L.Ed.2d 1057 (1957).

In sum, the service market in which the impact of a merger is measured

should include services with sufficiently peculiar characteristics and uses to constitute them products sufficiently distinct from all others.

[3] In the case at bar, the government proposes that inpatient care is the relevant product market to be examined, while the defendants proffer a broader product market that includes both inpatient and outpatient care provided by all health care providers.

In support of their market, the defendants point to the trend in health care toward outpatient services. Many procedures once in the exclusive domain of inpatient care, are now performed on an outpatient basis. A boom in medical technology has revolutionized diagnostic testing through the use of computer tomography scans ("CT"), Magnetic Resonance Imagery ("MRI") and surgical

procedures through the use of non-invasive techniques such as extracorporeal shockwave lithotriphy [lithotripsy] ("ESWL") and laser surgery. The defendants point out that scores of tests and treatments are now being performed on either an inpatient or outpatient basis. (FF, ¶ 40-43).

The decision on which type of care to seek, the defendants continue, is in the hands and the discretion of the patient and his or her physician. Further, the defendants reason that third party payers are very price sensitive entities that will choose outpatient care over the relatively more expensive inpatient alternative. The defendants conclude that a product market excluding outpatient services is too narrow; outpatient services are (and will be even to a greater extent in the

future) adequate substitutes for inpatient care. Any attempted effort of the merging hospitals to exercise market power by raising inpatient prices would be counteracted by the shifting of patients from inpatient to outpatient care.

The court agrees that there is interchangeability between outpatient and inpatient services. The court, however, does not agree that the relevant line of commerce includes outpatient care. While the court acknowledges that there is a substitutability between inpatient and outpatient care, this substitutability is over time and therefore not dispositive for purposes of defining the product market. (Tr. 1634). What is meant by "substitutability over time" is simple. Over time, some exclusively inpatient

tests and procedures are performed on an outpatient basis through the implementation of new technology and medical knowledge. Once it is established, however, that a test or procedure may be performed on either an inpatient or outpatient basis, other forces come into play negating free substitutability between inpatient and outpatient care.

In particular, the "cost containment" efforts of third party payers, such as "pre-admission screening" and "current and post-discharge utilization review," affect the "alternatives" available to a physician and hence his or her patient. These and other "cost containment" procedures compel the patient to utilize the lowest cost-effective treatment available. If either an inpatient or outpatient treatment can be used, the

physician and patient must choose the invariably less expensive outpatient procedure to insure reimbursement by a third party payer. Thus, the end result of "pre-admission" screening and similar cost containment efforts is that usually only patients who are too "sick" to receive outpatient care [or where no comparable outpatient treatment is available] receive inpatient care. Thus, to a great extent, patients now receiving inpatient care could not have received outpatient care as a substitute. Why this phenomena occurs leads us to the peculiar characteristic of inpatient vis-a-vis outpatient care. (See FF, ¶ 44-55).

As mentioned above, patients who need inpatient care in a general acute care hospital are generally more gravely ill than their outpatient counterparts.

Their therapy may require several types of diagnostic tests, twenty-four hour nursing, extensive pre or post operative observation, or any number or combination of other services offered by an acute care hospital. (FF, ¶ 56-57).

At the core of these peculiar characteristics is the hospital's ability to provide overnight care -- no outpatient program can match this trait. In tandem with overnight care, the hospital has assembled a variety of services "under one roof." This ability to perform a variety of tests and procedures in one place is also unmatched by a non-hospital health provider. While the hospitals may claim that outpatient care providers have raided the hospital's more lucrative services, this does not mean the outpatient providers can provide all the same services. The

reason is that no outpatient provider possesses the combination of services at the disposal of a hospital. This concept that a combination or "cluster" of products or services could serve as a relevant product market was adopted in United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, supra.

In Philadelphia, the "cluster" of services known as "commercial banking" had no real substitute, even in light of the existence of a variety of other types of financial institutions. In U.S. v. Connecticut National Bank, 418 U.S. 656, 94 S.Ct. 2788, 41 L.Ed.2d 1016 (1974), despite finding a good deal of competitive overlap between commercial and savings banks, the Court still found that commercial banks were part of a distinct line of commerce since they offered a cluster of services that

savings banks could not match, particularly with regard to commercial customers. Connecticut, 418 U.S. at 663-666, 94 S.Ct. at 2793-95. This "cluster of services" concept was also applied to the health care industry and acute care hospitals, in particular, by the Federal Trade Commission in In the Matter of Hospital Corporation of America, 106 F.T.C. 361 (1985), aff'd, HCA v. FTC, 807 F.2d 1381 (7th Cir. 1986).

In the FTC's decision, the FTC found that the "healthcare" market encompassed such a variety of services offered by providers that it did not reflect the area within which specific health care providers compete. On the other hand, analyzing the individual services offered by providers was also unacceptable, since services were often offered

in combination. Thus, the FTC decided that in such cases a "cluster of services", with enough peculiar characteristics such that other services or even combination of services, would not readily interchange with them, would suffice as a service market. In re HCA, 106 F.T.C. at 434-35, 465-66. The cluster of services adopted by the FTC for acute care hospitals was acute inpatient hospital care. In re HCA, 106 F.T.C. at 464-66.

The FTC reasoned that although outpatient providers (doctor's offices, freestanding clinics, urgent care and surgical centers) offer the same services as hospitals, they are offered in a different context. In re HCA, 106 F.T.C. at 436, 464-66. Patients in hospitals are more gravely ill, requiring a cluster of general acute

inpatient hospital services. In re HCA, 106 F.T.C. at 436, 466. Thus, the FTC found that while hospital services may well have outpatient substitutes, the benefit that accrues to the patient is derived from the complimentary [complementary] cluster of services and that there is no readily available substitute supplier of the benefit that this complementing or combination of services confers on the acute care patient. In re HCA, 106 F.T.C. at 436, 466.

Similarly, the court finds in the case at bar that acute inpatient hospital care is the economically significant submarket of the healthcare industry that should be analyzed for purposes of determining the competitive effect of the defendants' consolidation.

The characteristics of acute inpatient hospital care are unique among

healthcare services. It is an inescapable fact that certain patients cannot be treated on merely an outpatient basis. The obvious reason is that the patient requires greater care either in number of [or] depth of services. Today, and in the foreseeable future, this care can only be effected through inpatient hospital care. There is no substitute for this cluster of care. (FF, ¶ 56-57).

The provision of outpatient care by all healthcare providers, including hospitals, is increasing and will continue to do so in the foreseeable future. In hospitals, the same facilities and personnel used to provide inpatient care is also used to provide outpatient care. In addition, many outpatients treated by hospitals are ultimately admitted as inpatients. Undoubtedly,

there is direct competition between the individual outpatient services provided by hospitals and non-hospitals. (FF, ¶ 58-65). Despite the presence of this strain of competition, outpatient care is no substitute for acute inpatient hospital care. The outpatient provider represents a few procedures at most and cannot provide in any circumstances, an overnight stay. In providing patient care, the hospital may utilize a procedure that competes directly with outpatient providers when used alone for an outpatient. However, all competition and substitutability between the hospital and the outpatient provider ends when the same outpatient procedure is used in tandem with other services to treat an inpatient. The outpatient

provider has nothing comparable to offer.[7/] (FF, ¶ 66-67).

If the defendants could assert a small but significant and non-transitory price increase in inpatient care, the exercise of market power could not be ameliorated by outpatient care. Of course, there are some inpatients currently receiving inpatient care that could possibly utilize outpatient care, but not in numbers significant enough to break an exercise of market power in the inpatient care market.

7/ The relevant product market also does not include the provision of psychiatric, substance abuse, and rehabilitation inpatient services because they provide a different type of care, i.e., they are not good alternatives for patients who require inpatient hospital services for treatment of an acute condition; nor could those services easily be transformed into services for treating patients needing acute inpatient care.

It is true, as the defendants contend, that non-hospital providers such as outpatient clinics, emergency care centers, doctors' offices and other providers, offer some of the same services as do acute care hospitals. Furthermore, it is also true that the relevant product market must include all services provided by acute care hospitals and those services offered by non-hospital providers which are an alternative to hospital care. However, only the acute care hospitals can provide the unique combinations of services which an acute care patient must have. Outpatient facilities routinely feed patients to the hospitals' inpatient facilities. Those services include both inpatient and outpatient care, both of which are competed for by acute care hospitals. Accordingly, the court finds

that the relevant product market consists of that cluster of services offered only by acute care hospitals.

GEOGRAPHIC MARKET

The next step in analyzing the effects of the defendants' putative consolidation is to determine the "area of effective competition in the known line of commerce -- acute hospital inpatient care." The purpose in determining the appropriate geographic market is to identify the relevant competitors who could constrain the merging firms from exercising market power. (Tr. 757). The geographic "market [should be in an] area in which the seller operates, and to which the purchaser can practicably turn for supplies." Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 359, 83 S.Ct. at 1739 quoting, Tampa Elec. Co. v. Nashville Coal Co.,

365 U.S. 320, 327, 81 S.Ct. 623, 628, 5 L.Ed.2d 580 (1961) (emphasis supplied), (Tr. 757-58). The Supreme Court refined the inquiry as follows:

> The proper question to be asked in this case is not where the parties to the merger do business or even where they compete, but where, within the area of competitive overlap, the effect of the merger on competition will be direct and immediate. (citations omitted) This depends upon "the geographic structure of supplier customer relations (citation omitted)."

Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 357, 83 S.Ct. at 1738.

Above all, a "pragmatic factual approach" to the delineation of the appropriate geographic market and not a formal legalistic one should be enlisted. The relevant "section of the country" should "correspond to the commercial realities" of the industry and be economically significant. Brown Shoe, 370 U.S. at 336-37, 82 S.Ct. at

1530. Of course, the relevant geographical market need not encompass a recognized geopolitical boundary and may be as big as the entire country or as small as a metropolitan area. Brown Shoe, 370 U.S. at 337, 82 S.Ct. at 1530.

The relevant geographic areas proposed by the parties represent significantly disparate views of the market in which RMH and SAH operate. The defendants suggest that the appropriate section of the country consists of the following ten counties: Winnebago, Boone, Stephenson, Ogle, Lee, McHenry, DeKalb (all in Illinois), Walworth, Green and Rock (all in Wisconsin). (DX 120). This area has been labeled the "Winnebago area" and contains nineteen acute care hospitals. (DX 119). Conversely, the government proffers a much smaller area consisting of almost

all of Winnebago County and the northeast portion of Ogle County. This area has been labeled the "Rockford area" and contains only the three Rockford hospitals. (GX 39).

It is no coincidence that the parties arrived at such distinct markets since their methodologies diverged soon after each recognized the importance of determining the "geographic structure of the supplier/customer relationship." The government attempted to apprehend this structure primarily through extensive interviews with local and not-so-local health providers and health purchasers. The defendants, on the other hand, placed primary reliance on an empirical study of patient origins and destinations in order to determine the geographic structure of supplier/customer relations or in terms

used in the healthcare industry provider/purchaser relations. The court will not comment on the appropriateness of either approach in the abstract but only as necessary in examining the specific merits, or lack thereof, of the parties' analyses.

The Government's Market

The court will first examine the government's proposed geographic market. The government's market is supported by a relatively few simple propositions that, for the most part, are supported by the evidence taken at the preliminary injunction hearing.

Admitting Patterns

The government explains that hospital admissions are determined, for the most part, not by putative inpatients but by their physicians. These physicians will invariably admit patients to

hospitals where the physicians have admitting privileges. In turn, physicians seek admitting privileges at hospitals where they anticipate admitting a significant number of their patients. Usually, physicians want to admit patients to institutions that are convenient both to themselves and their patients. Doctors favor hospitals close enough to allow them to conduct their daily practice and still have time to check patients on daily rounds and if need be to respond quickly to an inpatient in need of immediate attention. In this same vein, patients generally desire to be admitted to a hospital near their family and friends and their admitting physician. In sum, physicians and patients generally choose to use relatively close hospitals. (FF, ¶ 68-73).

The government argues that this tendency for convenience in admitting significantly limits the number of competitors in the market. The government points to the fact that of the approximately 450 physicians in the "Rockford area" nearly all of them have admitting privileges, either active or courtesy,[8/] with all three Rockford area hospitals (RMH, SAH and STA) but

---

8/ Admitting privileges usually come in one of two main varieties, "active" and "courtesy." A physician with either privilege may admit a patient to the hospital extending that particular admitting privilege. The difference between the two privileges is simple -- "active" status denotes that the physician is affiliated with the admitting institution and in some cases must meet certain proximity requirements to insure quick response to a call from the hospital; "courtesy" status denotes that the physician, while not associated with the hospital, still may admit patients. (Tr. 47-48, 80-82, 225).

nowhere else. Thus, if a "Rockford area" physician's patient wanted to stay at a hospital other than RMH, STA or SAH, he or she would need to be referred to a non-Rockford physician to admit him or her. (Tr. 130, 517, 1268-69.) The government surmises that these admitting patterns show that doctors in the "Rockford area" are unwilling to admit their regular patients to hospitals outside the "Rockford area," forcing them to travel longer distances to fulfill their duties. The government further concludes that these same doctors will be unwilling to give up the convenience of the nearby Rockford hospitals for others farther away, even in the event of a price increase in inpatient care at the defendants' hospitals.

Similarly, the government points out that another important group, third

party payers, also prefer nearby hospitals. These payers are not amenable to purchasing healthcare outside the three Rockford hospitals for "Rockford area" patients. (FF, ¶ 80.) Third party payers are employers, Medicare, Medicaid, and healthcare indemnity insurers such as Blue Cross and Aetna. These payers are the true purchasers of healthcare in cost instances. In addition, managed health care plans such as Health Maintenance Organizations ("HMO") and Preferred Provider Organizations ("PPO") are involved in purchasing healthcare. An HMO contracts with a group of physicians to perform medical services for plan subscribers at a set pre-paid fee. A PPO is an agreement between a health provider such as a hospital or clinic and a purchaser. The agreement usually consists of the

provider granting a discount to purchasers in return for the purchaser's promise to send patients to the health provider. (FF, ¶ 75-79.) Based on the same doctor/patient sentiment for convenience outlined above, these third party payers are wary of attempting to force plan beneficiaries from their local Rockford hospitals to relatively distant hospitals. (FF, ¶75-80.)

Nearby Community Hospitals

Next, the government surveyed the hospitals in nearby communities that could potentially compete for the defendants' inpatient business. The government sought to forge the image of small community hospitals that provide primary and secondary services and perhaps a few tertiary services, but do not compete in an overall sense with the three Rockford hospitals. The

government was generally successful in demonstrating the relatively limited number and scope of services provided by, among others, Beloit Memorial, Freeport Memorial, Highland, St. Joseph, Sycamore, Rochelle Community, Kishwaukee and Harvard Community Memorial Hospital and the lack of staff overlap between the defendants and these same hospitals. (See FF, ¶ 74, 81-119.)

The government ran into trouble, however, when it attempted to question the administrative heads of these hospitals on whether they "compete" with the three Rockford hospitals (STA, SAH and RMH.) Dr. Allen, the government's economist, queried the administrators as to the effect of a hypothetical price increase (usually 10 to 20%) in services offered by the three Rockford hospitals (Tr. 878-79, 885.) This approach was

not without its difficulties. First, the pricing of the same services between the three Rockford hospitals often differed by more than ten percent, creating doubt as to what was meant by a 10% or 20% price increase in services offered by the Rockford hospitals. (DX 108, 109, Tr. 1152-56.) Secondly, Dr. Allen did not employ a set routine in asking the administrators the hypothetical "price question," also creating doubt as to the consistency of the questions and hence the answers. (Tr. 876-77.) In any event, the evidence clearly suggests that the aforementioned community hospitals lack size, services, skills and quality comparable to their Rockford counterparts.

Patient Origin and Destination

Stealing a page from the defendants' reliance on patient origin and

destination data, the government contended that the patient origin and destination figures bear out the appropriateness of the "Rockford area" geographic market. First, the government points out that approximately 93% of the residents of the "Rockford area" who are hospitalized turn to one of the "Rockford area" hospitals. (Tr. 764, 944.) Second, approximately 75% of the patients admitted as inpatients to the "Rockford area" hospitals reside in the "Rockford area." (Tr. 764-944.) While the government may look at these figures as an indication of the viability of the "Rockford area" market, the defendants cite the fact that twenty-five percent of the defendants' inpatients come from outside the "Rockford area" as "quite a bit of leakage" and proof that the government's proposed market is too small.

The theoretical significance of this "leakage" is simple when looked at in the context of a merger. Within the government's market there are no potential competitors other than the three Rockford hospitals. Assuming that the merged entity could exercise market power even in light of the presence of St. Anthony, then the patients inside the "Rockford area" (75%) could not turn to alternative hospitals with sufficient capacity to defeat the market power exercised and would be forced to suffer the consequences of an anti-competitive market. Meanwhile, the twenty-five percent of the defendants' hospitals' inpatients presently immigrating into the market could presumably turn elsewhere for inpatient care. As a consequence, the defendants could theoretically lose up to twenty-five

percent of their patients. (Tr. 1124, 1147-1148.) Although there are differing views as to the effect of losing these patients on the pricing of the defendants' services to their remaining patients, (see DX 112, GX 74), the more important and underlying question is whether the other hospitals that the immigrating patients turn to can effectively discipline or contain the merging hospitals by offering a significant segment (25%) of the defendants' inpatient base as alternative. If this is the case, then the Rockford area market is too small.

The government counters that the defendants would not, in fact, lose twenty-five percent of their patients to surrounding community hospitals since they do not provide the type or quality of services offered by the "Rockford

area" hospitals. In short, the government contends that these alternative hospitals do not provide a viable alternative to the immigrating patients and will not "win" these patients away from the defendants. This contention is one of the more hotly debated issues in the instant case. The defendants, through three graphic exhibits, have attempted to show that the reason patients travel to the Rockford hospitals is not because comparable services are not available in their home counties, but rather for the more nebulous reason of the perceived quality of bigger and better hospitals in Rockford.

The defendants attempt to show in two different ways that the average case severity of non-Winnebago County residents hospitalized in Rockford is similar to the average case severity of

a patient residing in Winnebago County. The purpose behind these graphs (DX 91 and DX 130) are to illustrate the type of patient immigrating into the "Rockford area."[9/] The averages revealed that of the ten counties, all but Boone, Rock and Green had higher average "case severity" than Winnebago County residents. The Rock and Green figures

---

9/ The case severity in DX 91 and DX 130 are based on Diagnostic Related Groups ("DRG's") (a label used to identify different types of treatment). DRG's have a cost index assigned to each one. The cost index is based on the average amount of hospital costs that are incurred for each DRG. Using the cost index as a proxy for severity of a patient's illness (i.e., the higher the average cost of the DRG, the more expensive the treatment, thus, the more complex the treatment, and finally the more severe the patient's illness), the defendants tabulated the DRG's provided patients residing in the defendants' proposed ten county area. Finally, the tabulated cost index was averaged for each county. (Tr. 1159.)

were based on only 881 and 25 cases, respectively, or a mere 1.54% of the total number of cases analyzed in the ten county area, rendering the results for Rock and Green Counties suspect since so few cases were observed. (DX 130.) The average "case severity" of counties such as Stephenson, DeKalb, McHenry and Lee were quite a bit higher than Winnebago. (DX 91, 130.) Ogle County patients also suffered higher "case severity" but not to any great extent. (DX 91, 130.) Even conceding that the underlying assumptions made by the defendants are accurate, the conclusions to be drawn are mixed. For most of the ten county area, the patients who immigrate into Winnebago County are, on average, more seriously ill than Winnebago County residents, with Boone

County patients the one conspicuous exception.[10/]

The defendants utilize a slightly different tack in DX 93. The defendants present information on how many different DRG's were utilized by patients residing in the ten county area (excluding Winnebago County) in Winnebago County and the number of different DRG's available in their respective home counties. The purpose behind this graph was to demonstrate that services comparable to the

---

10/ The defendants also cite a study conducted by Dr. Frank Sloan for St. Anthony on the defendants' geographic area. Using a 20% sampling of 1982 Medpar data and comparing it with Illinois Hospital Association data, Sloan concluded that an average patient traveling into Winnebago County for inpatient care was more severely ill than patients from Winnebago County; but not to an overwhelming extent. (DX 78 at p. 5.)

Winnebago County hospitals are available at the community hospitals in the ten county area. (TR. 1161.) Interestingly, the results consistently highlight the greater number of DRG's available in the Rockford hospitals as opposed to those offered by health providers in the other nine counties. (See DX 93.) Of course, the point made by the defendants is not that all the DRG's available in Rockford hospitals are available in the other 9 counties, but that a majority of them are.[11/] (Tr. 1162-64.) In fact, the defendants believe these figures are understated since many DRG's that are available in the other nine counties may

---

11/ This fact was also emphasized in DX 130 where the "middle 50%" percentile of case severity per county is presented to show overlap in case severity among the different county residents hospitalized in Rockford Memorial Hospital.

not have been utilized during the pendency of the study and thus were not figured into the study. (Tr. 1254.) Of course, the same could be said for DRG's available at the Rockford hospitals. Moreover, there are no breakdowns as to severity within the DRG's offered; thus, there can be no assurance that more severely ill patients in a given DRG still do not travel to Rockford, while less severely ill patients in a given DRG stay closer to home. (Tr. 1257.) The defendants' figures again yield mixed results. It appears that more severely ill patients do travel to Rockford hospitals but, at the same time, some of the immigrating patients eschew comparable treatment in their home counties and travel to Rockford.

There are other facts and figures that are less equivocal in exposing the

composition of the non-Winnebago County residents hospitalized in Rockford hospitals. A figure used in the defendants' exhibit reveals the nature of the immigrating patients. In DX 112, assessing the "[e]effect in [the] hospital inpatient price necessary to offset loss of non-Winnebago County admissions to Winnebago County hospitals," the defendants rely on the following fact: "For RMH, the proportion of non-Winnebago revenue exceeds the proportion of non-Winnebago admissions by 36%." Using, as the defendants did in DX 91, and DX 130, the cost of treatment as a proxy for severity, the disproportionate amount of revenue generated by non-Winnebago County patients illustrates that the severity of the non-Winnebago County patients' illnesses treated at the Rockford hospitals are

disproportionately greater than the illnesses of Winnebago County patients treated at the Rockford hospitals.

Another revealing fact with regard to immigrating patients is the referral agreements between hospitals in the ten county area and the Rockford hospitals. The evidence at the hearing established that referral agreements are generally struck when one hospital does not provide a service that another hospital may provide. Usually the services in question involve tertiary care and the corresponding expenses and skill that often prohibits smaller primary and secondary care community hospitals from providing such tertiary services. In a referral agreement, a smaller hospital will agree to "refer" a patient requiring specialized care to a hospital that can provide such care. For

example, Freeport Memorial would refer a burn patient to the burn unit at St. Anthony Medical Center. Thus, the very existence of a referral agreement proves that patients travelled to the "referred" or "referral" hospital for special treatment not available at their local hospital. (Tr. 1784-85.) Furthermore, if possible, the referring hospital will choose a hospital to refer a patient to with the understanding that the "referring" hospital will not lose its primary and secondary patients to the "referral" hospital. (Tr. 97, 419.)

There are several referral agreements between the defendants and community hospitals in and around the ten county area. (FF. ¶81, 84, 97, 107, 115-16, 119.) This reveals two things about the immigrating patient and the community hospitals. First, patients

travel to Rockford because certain services are not available at their local community hospitals. Second, and to a much lesser extent, these community hospitals are not worried about losing their primary and secondary patients to the Rockford hospitals.

In sum, the court finds that a significant number of the 25% of patients migrating into the Rockford hospitals are seeking services not available in their local hospitals suggesting that three Rockford hospitals are the only relevant competition and the "Rockford area" is the relevant geographic market. Nevertheless, even if a number of immigrating patients travel to Rockford for special services, the very existence of such a large segment of immigrating patients indicates that there still may be competition and

competitors outside the "Rockford area" which could exert market discipline on the merging entities. Thus, the preceding finding does not close the inquiry into the appropriate geographic market.

The Defendants' Market

As mentioned above, the defendants argue that 25% is "quite a bit of leakage" and explain that the reason for the leakage is simply that the government's market is too small. They contend, in fact, that it is approximately nine counties too small. The defendants attempt to define the relevant geographic market by primarily relying on a study of patient origin and destination data known as the Elzinga-Hogarty test. The Elzinga-Hogarty test focuses on shipment patterns to identify geographically, pertinent competitors of merging firms. (Tr. 1120.) In a hospital

context, the test focuses on patient travel. (Tr. 1120.)

The test consists of two separate measurements -- Lifo and Lofi. In the hospital context, a Lofi or "little out from the inside" statistic signifies the percentage of patients in an area's hospitals who reside in the area (rather than outside the area). See In re HCA, 106 F.T.C. at 468 p. 7; (Tr. 1121-22). This statistic is useful in determining whether a substantial number of patients from outside the area travel into an area for hospitalization. Id. If so, that implies that hospitals located in the areas where those immigrating patients reside could act as a check on the exercise of market power by hospitals inside the area. Id.

A "Lifo" or "little in from out" statistic signifies the percentage of

hospital patients from a particular area who remain in that area for hospital services. Id.; (Tr. 1123). This statistic is useful in determining whether patients in a particular area make substantial use of hospitals outside the area. Id. If so, that implies that hospitals outside the area could act as a check on the exercise of market power by hospitals inside the area. Id. In sum, Lofi measures the immigration of patients into an area and Lifo measures the out migration of patients from an area. Id.

Ideally, an area should be delineated where "few" patients leave an area and "few" patients enter an area to obtain hospital services. the defendants define "little" or "few" no more than ten percent. (Tr. 1123-25.) In other words, the Lofi and Lifo

figures should ideally yield at least percentages of 90% or greater.[12/]

12/ Before delving further, it is also important to note that two well known circumstances tend to overstate or understate the Elzinga-Hogarty test.

The test can understate its market when customers between two producers are divided between A and B on either side of a point between A and B. These circumstances can produce one market for A and another for B. However, in the event one producer sought to exercise market power, customers may be willing to travel (out of the market) to the other producer. In sum, the static market is smaller than the market after an exercise of market power and thus by definition is understated.

The test can overstate the market where geographic price discrimination is employed. Because the product or services cannot be resold, a producer could control the competitive effect of its exercise of market power by pricing its services or product differently to one segment of the market as opposed to another. For example, a producer could raise

(footnote continued)

In order to implement the Elzinga-Hogarty test, a process must be followed. In DX 100, the defendants

---

12/ (continued footnote)

prices only to customers located closer to the producer and with fewer alternatives than more dis- tant customers with more potential alternatives. (Tr. 1125-1128.)

> Neither side has demonstrated the existence of circumstances indigenous to an understatement of the market. On the other hand, the government has attempted to show the potential for price dis- crimination in the merging hospitals' geographic market. The government points out that inpatient services cannot be resold. Further, the government highlights the different prices given different purchasers by the merging hospitals for the same services -- different HMO's, PPO's and insurers receive different prices for the same services. The government, however, has failed to demonstrate one important link. There is no evidence of different purchasers representing different geographic segments. The govern- ment fails to identify one pur- chaser associated with a specific geographic segment, other than the "Rockford area." (Tr. 1129.)

outline a step by step methodology to be employed as follows:

HOSPITAL GEOGRAPHIC MARKET DETERMINATION

STEP 1(a): DETERMINE THE MERGING HOSPITALS' SERVICE AREA, I.E., THE AREA FROM WHICH THEY DRAW 90 PERCENT OF THEIR BUSINESS.

STEP 1(b): DETERMINE THE COLLECTIVE SERVICE AREA OF ALL HOSPITALS LOCATED WITHIN THE MERGING HOSPITALS' SERVICES AREA.

•••THIS AREA SATISFIES THE LOFI TEST (i.e., LITTLE OUT FROM INSIDE).

STEP 2: DETERMINE THE AREA CONTAINING THOSE HOSPITALS THAT SUPPLY 90 PERCENT OF ALL THE BUSINESS THAT COMES FROM PATIENTS RESIDING IN THE COLLECTIVE SERVICE AREA.

•••THIS AREA SATISFIES THE LIFO TEST (i.e., LITTLE IN FROM OUTSIDE).

•••THE HOSPITALS IDENTIFIED BY THIS PROCEDURE ARE WITHIN THE GEOGRAPHIC MARKET RELEVANT TO THE PROPOSED MERGER.

(Tr. 1121.)

Utilizing this methodology, the defendants arrived at their proposed ten county geographic market with a resulting Lofi of 91% of Lifo of 80.5% using patient admissions data and a Lofi

of 90% and a Lifo of 74.7% using patient charges date. (DX 104, 105.)

The court, however, is not convinced of the dispositiveness of the defendants' results. While the court acknowledges the general efficacy of the Elzinga-Hogarty model, the court is wary of the defendants' application. In particular, the court perceives a rather result-oriented bent in the defendants' application of the Elzinga-Hogarty test; using the numbers to confirm a predetermined market rather than to help determine a market in the first place.

Through the use of four exhibits and their corresponding underlying data, the defendants fashioned their version of the Elzinga-Hogerty test.

DX 118 and DX 102

Using step one of DX 100, the defendants determined their service area

or, in other words, the area in which the defendants receive 90% of their admissions. Utilizing 1985 patient origin data arranged by zip code, the defendants accomplished this task by tabulating the zip codes accounting for 90% of the hospital's admissions. Starting at the hospitals and building outward, the defendants constructed a service area encompassing an area equivalent to a circle with a twenty-five mile radius centered at the defendants' hospitals. The defendants, however, curiously included within this "service" are three zip codes skirting the outside circle (60129, 53520, and 60111) that failed to contribute any patients to the defendants' admissions. (DX 118, 129.)

Next, according to DX 100, is step 1(b). Step 1(b) is designed to determine the "collective service area" of

all the hospitals located within the merging hospitals' service area. Logically, step 1(b) would be completed by determining the service areas of hospitals located within the merging hospitals' service area and then aggregating all the service areas together to arrive at a "collective service area." Dr. Lynk, the defendants' expert, described the tasks he performed in preparing step 1(b) as follows:

> starting with the service area, I have simply identified those hospitals located in zip codes that are literally adjacent to that service area as alternatives that at least those patients living in that part of the service area would turn to as alternatives.
> (Tr. 1114-115.)
> • • • • • •
> identify other hospitals that although not literally contiguous to the service area were about equally far from Rockford as other zip codes that had previously been identified by this principle of contiguity that I mentioned earlier.
> (Tr. 1115.)

Through this method, Dr. Lynk categorized "Winnebago area" hospitals as an "A" if they were within the merging hospitals' service area, as a "B" if they were contiguous to the service area, and as a "C" if although not contiguous the hospitals were almost as close as hospitals that are contiguous. (Tr. 1186; DX 119.)

When pressed on cross-examination as to whether the hospitals categorized as a "B" or a "C" on the defendants' exhibit 118 were identified using Elzinga-Hogarty methodology, Dr. Lynk responded:

> the delineation in Exhibit 118, the ancillary analysis of the outlying counties in Ex. 9. I mean, these are not -- I think these are useful inquiries but these are not, strictly speaking, a part of the Elzinga-Hogarty test itself. So, they get at some of the dynamics of patient origin and destination apart from being part of the formal methodology of the list (Tr. 1207-08).
>
> • • • • • •
>
> ...that the intuitive logic was that once you found the service area,

> they could opt out of the service area just as easily as opting into the service area, and identified hospitals that were literally contiguous to or adjacent to the service area and suggested them as obvious candidates.
> (Tr. 1208.)
> • • • • • •
> I certainly looked at the geographic distribution of these hospitals; and based not formally on the test, but on observation of the distances, they appear to be potentially competitively significant.
> (Tr. 1210.)

Based on Dr. Lynk's testimony on cross examination, it is obvious that DX 118 does not represent a formally completed step 1, (a) and (b). DX 118 fails to present a consolidation of the merging hospitals' service area with the service areas of hospitals located within the merging hospitals' service area. In more concrete terms, DX 118 does not represent the combining of the service area of RMH and SAH with St. Anthony, Beloit Memorial, St. Joseph's, Highland, and Rochelle Community's service areas.

Moreover, even taking Dr. Lynk's version of step "1(b)" at face value, there are problems with the "intuitive logic" employed. First, as mentioned earlier, Dr. Lynk tacked on three zip codes into the RMH and SAH service area, even though none of them contribute to either RMH or SAH admissions. Dr. Lynk now uses these "empty" zip codes as the boundaries of the merging hospital's service area that are contiguous to three "B" category hospitals -- Kishwaukee, Sycamore and Mercy Janesville. In effect, these hospitals are not contiguous since these zip codes should not have been included in the merging hospitals service area in the first place.

Second, Dr. Lynk estimates that "they [patients] could opt out of the service area as easily as opting into

the service area." (Tr. 1208.) Presumably, Dr. Lynk was referring to the patients in the zip codes skirting the edges of the service area ("at least those patients living in that part of the service area would turn to alternatives"); in that it would be just as easy, if not easier, for these patients to travel out of the service area as into the service area. (Tr. 1114-15, 1208.) The zip codes bordering the edge of the 25 mile radius service area, however, account for only 3.8% of the 90% of patients admitted to RMH and SAH. This is a rather thin reed to justify adding 12 hospitals. (DX 118, 129.)

Finally, Dr. Lynk described the hospitals contiguous to the service area as "obvious candidates." (Tr. 1208.) Included among those obvious candidates is Sycamore Hospital. In DX 118, Dr.

Lynk is suggesting that Sycamore Hospital should be included in the geographic market because of its ability to constrain the merging hospitals' exercise of market power. Sycamore Hospital, however, is in the process of terminating its inpatient operations. (Tr. 1655-56.) While the inclusion of Sycamore Hospital may simply be an oversight, the oversight exposes Dr. Lynk's determination of the collective service area as a "seat of the pants" estimate made under the guise of an empirical study.

When asked if a Lifo figure determined by step 1(a) and (b) of exhibit 100 was ever calculated, Dr. Lynk responded as follows:

> You mean the Lofi (patient immigration) figures
>
> • • • • • •
>
> That wasn't specifically tabulated or summarized in a table form. It's simply a list of zip codes with cumulative percentage just hits 90.

(Tr. 1297.)

• • • • • •

My recollection is it is the yellow area [on DX 118] plus somewhere around the order of four to a half a dozen additional zip codes.
(Tr. 1297.)
As I say, I haven't separately tabulated it. It would have been part of my work papers.
(Tr. 1298.)

The preceding testimony basically concedes that step 1(b) as officially set out in DX 100 was never actually tabulated. Dr. Lynk, however, indicates that DX 102 is an application of the Elzinga-Hogarty test and that "based on Exhibit 102, the test [Elzinga-Hogarty] itself suggests that indeed they [contiguous and near-contiguous hospitals -- categories "B" and "C"] are [competitively significant], certainly on a charge basis." (Tr. 1210.)

Dr. Lynk's assertion that DX 102 is an application of Elzinga-Hogarty is not entirely accurate since the test, as

outlined in DX 100, is a cumulative test using the results of the first step (Lofi) in calculating the second step (Lifo). In this case, step 1 was not performed using the Elzinga-Hogarty methodology outlined, and if the "collective service area" was not determined via Elzinga-Hogarty then the second step is tainted with ad hoc data. Nor can DX 102 corroborate, as suggested by Dr. Lynk, the assumptions of DX 118 since the data in DX 102 is not independent of the calculations of DX 118.

In sum, DX 118 and DX 102 do not follow the defendants' own methodology for the Elzinga-Hogarty test as outlined in DX 100; rather, ad hoc assumptions

replaced the tabulation of a consolidated service area and resulted in expansive Elzinga-Hogarty test results.

DX 104 and DX 105

The defendants next turn to two exhibits (DX 104 and DX 105) which are based on patient charge and admission data, respectively, to demonstrate Elzinga-Hogarty calculations on their proposed ten county market. The ten county market corresponds to the ten counties that encompass the hospitals identified in DX 118. (Tr. 1135.) The calculations for the ten county area are straightforward and yield the following results:

	Lofi	Lifo
Admission data:	91.0%	80.5%
Charges data:	90%	74.7%

(DX 104, 105.) The defendants assert that these figures support their proposed market.

The court finds that, rather than supporting the ten county market, the

defendants' exhibits 104 and 105 belie the defendants' result-oriented approach. First, rather than test various combinations of counties in search of the combination yielding the highest Lofi and Lifo figures, the defendants begin and end their inquiry with their then county market. (DX 104, 105.) Granted, the ten counties do correspond to counties containing the hospitals identified in DX 118, but DX 118 was not calculated using a pure Elzinga-Hogarty analysis.[13/] Nevertheless, the defendants do not compare their ten county figures with any other potential market, even in light of the fact that the ten county's Lifo figure does not meet the 90% cutoff described in DX 100

13/ The defendants continue to build on the faulty foundation of DX 118.

or even a 75% cutoff using charges based data. (DX 104, 105.)

Using the data supplied in DX 104, the government (and the court) has calculated Lofi and Lifo figures for various combinations of counties.[14/] The most notable numbers are as follows:

	LIFO	LOFI
W, B, O, R, S & D	81.4	86.8
W, B, O, R & S	82.2	84.1
W, B, O, R, S	81.5	82.7
W, B, O	85	78.9
W, O, B & D	80	83
W, B, O, S, Mc, D & LEE	77	88
W, B, O, & S	85	81

(GX 58, DX 104.) While none of the different combinations match the 90% Lofi figure in the ten county area, some combinations come close, and all of the

---

14/ The defendants' expert Dr. Lynk favors the use of the patient charge data since it more accurately reports the importance of specific patients; not only reflecting the mere fact the patient entered the hospital but also the amount of charges. (Tr. 1133.)

aforementioned combinations surpass the ten County's Lifo figure. This parity among the different combinations of counties with regard to the Elzinga-Hogarty figures casts doubt on the superiority of the defendants' ten county area, and the defendants' commitment to find the true market.

Another reason DX 104 and 105 appear result oriented is the inclusion of Wallworth, Green and Rock County into the market. If one were to merely eyeball the charges or admissions of patients residing in these counties into the Rockford hospitals, it would appear obvious that these residents represent a miniscule fraction of admissions and charges. Indeed, using charge data, Rock, Green and Walworth counties represent approximately .3% of admissions to the three Rockford hospitals.

(DX 104.) By comparison, counties beyond the ten county area account for over 6% of Rockford hospital admissions. The next lowest contributing county, Lee, accounts for 2.6% of Rockford admissions. The numbers are even smaller using admission data. (DX 105.)

One final testament to the lack of importance to be placed in Rock, Green an Walworth counties is the Lifo and Lofi figures yielded by a combination of the seven Illinois counties. The seven Illinois counties' Lofi figure is 88%. (DX 104; FF, ¶ 122.) Of the remaining 12% of patients immigrating into the seven county area only 1.4% reside in the 3 Wisconsin counties. (DX 104; FF, ¶ 122.) The seven Illinois county Lifo figure is 77%. (DX 104; FF, ¶ 122.) Of the 23% of the seven Illinois counties'

residents leaving the seven counties for hospitalization only 2% travel to the 3 Wisconsin counties. (DX 104; FF, ¶ 122.) To include three entire counties despite their paltry contribution to the market further supports the notion that their insertion was substantially result-oriented.

One final reason DX 104 and 105 appear result-oriented is the use of county based data instead of the more accurate zip code based data. (Tr. 1135.) The reason is simply that the more aggregated the data the more distorted the market. If for example, a hospital draws 90% of its patients from the county in which it is located (containing two other hospitals) and from zip codes in the corners and tips of surrounding counties (areas without competing hospitals) the test results

will accurately reflect few competitors. However, if the patient origin data is aggregated on a county-wide basis, then all that is known is that a certain percentage of the hospital's patients originate in other counties. Thus, the whole county is included in the hospital's service area, allowing hospitals in other parts of the outlying counties to be considered a relevant competitor when more accurate data would have dispelled this notion. In short, county based data is a cruder way of evaluating a geographic market and clouds the picture. (See GX 59; Tr. 1278.)

In sum, the defendants' calculations have attempted to confirm their proposed ten county market by expanding the market at every occasion. First, the defendants calculated the merging

hospitals' service area by adding zip codes until 90% of the defendants' admissions were accounted for. In the process, the defendants added zip codes skirting the edge of the "service area" that failed to contribute any patients to the merging hospitals. Next, instead of calculating the combined service areas of the merged hospitals and the hospitals lying in the merged hospitals' service area, the defendants' expert ignored his own methodology and roughly estimated which hospitals "competed" with the defendants. The defendants' expert based his estimates on the principle of contiguity, even though five alternative hospitals were not contiguous and the principle of contiguity was not referred to in the defendants' exhibit outlining the defendants' Elzinga-Hogarty methodology.

Using the ad hoc "collective service" area in DX 118, the defendants next calculated the Lifo figures in DX 102. Even using hospitals in the ten county area, the Lifo figure did not reach the 90% cutoff.

The defendants then transferred the alternative hospitals located using zip code aggregated data to county aggregated data by tabulating Lifo/Lofi figures for the ten counties encompassing the alternative hospitals. The defendants' figures yield a Lofi figure above 90% but a Lifo figure below 75% based on patient charges data. Nevertheless, the defendants did not compare the ten county Lofi/Lifo figures to any other market and tabbed the ten county area as the relevant geographic market. Ironically, the greater than 25% leakage represented by a Lifo figure

of 74.7% did not trouble the defendants as much as the 25% leakage represented by the government's market and its Lofi figure of 75%.

Accordingly, the court does not concur with the defendants' proposed geographic market, but will instead attempt to determine its own market based on the evidence presented at the preliminary hearing.

Elzinga-Hogarty as a Guide

First, the court's criticism of the defendants' application of the Elzinga-Hogarty test was not meant as a blanket indictment of the test. On the contrary, the court subscribes to the Elzinga-Hogarty test as a useful tool for eliminating certain geographic areas from consideration as relevant markets. The court will employ the defendants' Elzinga-Hogarty information, such as it

is, to help pare the geographic market to its appropriate size.

90%/75% Dilemma.

According to economic literature cited at trial, a market yielding Lifo and Lofi figures equal to, or greater than, 90% represents a "strong" market while a 75% figure represents a "weak" market. (Tr. 1123-25.) This guideline, however, other than setting general parameters, is of minimal utility since it suggests little more than that as the percentages increase, your confidence in your market should also increase. These guidelines do not provide answers to what percentage corresponds to an "appropriate" market, or if even such percentage exists, give the infinite number of variables that exist in any given competitive market. For example, if the reason a large percentage of patients

immigrating into a market is lack of adequate hospitals in the surrounding area, the smaller Lifo-Lofi cutoffs (i.e., less than 90%) may be appropriate since the very reason the patients are immigrating into an area proves that the surrounding firms are not relevant competition with the ability to constrain an exercise of market power by the market participant. (Tr. 764-70.)

Given the test's mission to quantify certain aspects of the geographic market and not as an infallible guide to resolve the market, it is not wise or necessary to begin every new Elzinga-Hogarty inquiry with a specific percentage in mind. (For instance, the 90% figure is merely a preference.) (Tr. 1123-25, 1243-47.) Instead of shaping the market to fit preconceived notions, the examiner should simply

allow the figures and market to take shape and let the "appropriate" market and percentages rise to the surface.

For example, after settling on a five county area, including Winnebago, Boone, DeKalb, Rock, and Ogle counties, Dr. Frank Sloan, an economist hired by St. Anthony's to assess the merging hospitals geographic market remarked:

> To reach the 90 percent LOFI -- 90 percent LIFO standard, we would have to increase the size of the geographic market considerably. The resulting area would satisfy the numeric standard but would be unreasonably large to anyone familiar with the Rockford area. [None of Dr. Sloan's potential markets reached the 90% plateau for either LIFO or LOFI].

(DX 78 at 4.)[15/]

Dr. Sloan's point is simple: if reaching the 90% Lifo/Lofi figures is

---

15/ The study completed by Dr. Frank Sloan used a 20% sampling of 1985 Medpar data.

unrealistic, using a smaller percentage is no sin. The Elzinga-Hogarty test should be driven by common sense and not the other way around.

Understanding that specific percentages need not be met, the question of how to recognize the appropriate number in a given context remains. Again, reminded of the test's ability to separate relevant areas and competitors from irrelevant ones, a pattern of results demonstrating the marginal utility or significance of a specific area or competitor in relation to the market as a whole is a good indication that the area or competitor should be eliminated. (Tr. 1312-13.) In other words, if adding certain areas or competitors to the market does not appreciably increase at least one of the figures (LOFI or LIFO), without decreasing the other, then that

area should probably not be included in the market. Of course, one must not forget the theoretical underpinnings of the test and that certain minimum number should probably be met (i.e., Lofi/Lifo = 75%). (Tr. 1124.)

Armed with this fresh perspective, but the same figures as the defendant, the court re-examines the patient origin and destination data provided in DX 104, GX 58, DX 118 and DX 102.

After reviewing GX 58 and DX 104, the court notes the inverse nature of the Lofi/Lifo figures for the parties' respective markets. The defendants' proposed market yields a Lofi of 90% and a Lifo of 74.7%.[16/] The government's

---

16/ In more concrete terms, based on a Lofi of 90%, only 10% of admissions of hospitals located

(footnote continued)

market yields a Lofi of 71% to 75% and a Lifo of 93%.[17/]

(Tr. 1148, DX 8, 764, 944.) A further review of the various combinations of counties making up a variety of potential markets reveals that, as the number of counties in the market increases the Lofi numbers generally increase and the Lifo numbers generally drop.

16/ (continued footnote)

within the ten county area come from patients residing outside the ten county area. Based on a 74.7% Lifo figure, 26.3% of the patients living in the ten county area are hospitalized in hospitals located outside the ten county area.

17/ The government's figures were not derived separately from DX 104 and 105. The Lofi figure varies depending on the data used (71% for IHA and approximately 75% for Medpar data.) (GX 8.)

The following graph will illustrate this phenomena [phenomenon]:

	LIFO	LOFI	AVI
"Rockford Area"	93%	71-75%	82-8
W, O, B	85%	79%	81.9
W, O, B, D	80%	83%	81.5
W, O, B, R, S, D	81.4%	86.8%	84.1
W, B, O, S, Mc, D, L	77%	88%	82.5
"ten county area"	74.7%	90%	82.4

(DX 104.)

The trend is fairly consistent and the exceptions that exist do not vary greatly.

The close array and inverse relationship of Lifo/Lofi figures for the various markets also demonstrates the marginal utility phenomena [phenomenon] outlined above. In particular, starting with a base market made up of Winnebago, Boone and Ogle County, the addition of counties to the base market makes relatively little difference from a Lofi/Lifo standpoint unless one has a preference for reaching a higher Lofi

than Lifo figure. (Tr. 1215-16.) In other words, adding counties onto a Winnebago, Ogle and Boone County market only serves to increase the Lofi figure and decrease the Lifo figure and does nothing to objectively strengthen the market. (Tr. 1216.)

If one fine tuned the inquiry, however, by averaging the Lifo-Lofi percentages, then one would discover that adding counties to the original three county area would increase the average Lifo/Lofi figure. (Tr. 1220.) In particular, adding Rock, Stephenson and DeKalb would produce an average Lofi/Lifo figure of 84.1% or 2.2% above Winnebago, Boone and Ogle Counties' 81.9% Lofi/Lifo average. This six county area produces the largest average Lofi/Lifo figure among the realistically possible markets. The 2.2% increase

over the three county market, however, is only marginally greater than the average generated by the base market. Given that both markets meet the minimal standards of Elzinga-Hogarty (Lifo/Lofi - 75%) and that the six county area nor any other realistic combination of the ten counties significantly improves upon the three county market made up of Winnebago, Boone and Ogle, there seems to be little reason to go much beyond these three counties to find the relevant geographic market.

The smallest area required to satisfy the Elzinga-Hogarty test is the appropriate one, since areas larger than that do not necessarily reflect the ability of hospitals in any sub-area to exercise market power. (Tr. 1313.) since the Winnebago, Boone and Ogle market is the smallest area to satisfy

the test, it appears to be the one which most accurately encompasses those hospitals to which area physicians and their patients probably turn to for health care. Accordingly, our Elzinga-Hogarty analysis indicates that Rock, Green, Walworth, Lee, Stephenson, McHenry and DeKalb counties should be eliminated.

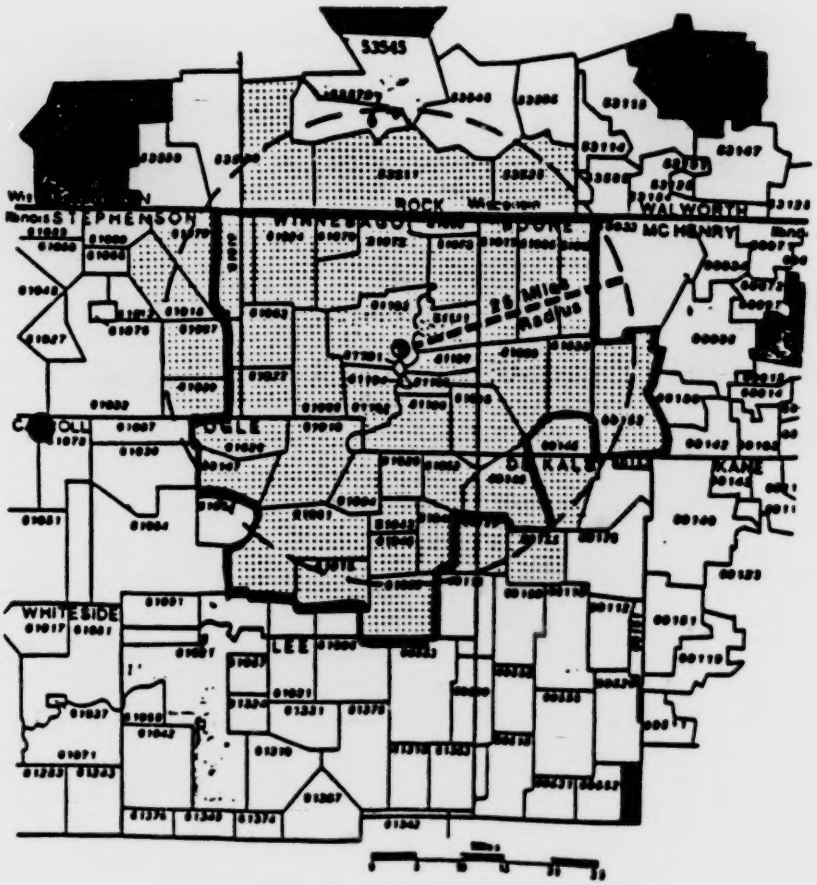
Unfortunately, as mentioned above, the data in DX 104 is aggregated on a county wide basis, making it much more difficult to accurately determine significant competitors of the Rockford hospitals. The data utilized in DX 118, 129 and 102, however, is aggregated on a zip code basis.

Using the zip code based figures in DX 118, and 129, the court plotted the percentage of admissions contributed by every zip code making up the defendants'

90% service area. Interestingly, the court found that many of the zip codes included in the market (53520, 53511, 53525, 60033, 60098, 60145, 60111, 60178, 60115, 60129, 61039, 61067, 61018) contributed .1% or even 0% of admissions to the merging hospitals and that these zip codes lie on the very outskirts of the defendants' service area in six different counties surrounding Winnebago County. Again

using the principle of marginal utility, the court excluded those marginal zip codes from the market.[18/]

18/



The resulting market still accounts for 87.3% of the defendants' admissions and encompasses all of Winnebago County, most of Boone County, the northeast part of Ogle County, and a small portion of McHenry, DeKalb and Stephenson Counties. This 87.3% service area contains only six hospitals -- the three Rockford hospitals, two Boone County hospitals and one Ogle County hospital.

The next step is to determine the consolidated service area by combining the service area of the six hospitals. Of course, neither this step, nor any underlying data were furnished at the preliminary hearing. (See Tr. 1303.) Nevertheless, DX 102, representing the Lifo, or second step of the defendants' original Elzinga-Hogarty analysis, is instructive for purposes of eliminating some significant competitors from the

market. DX 102 lists all the hospitals in the defendants' ten county area and then tabulates the percentage of residents of the ten county area that used those hospitals.

Ideally, of course, a cumulative service area tabulated by the court should be used, calculating the percentage of the residents of that cumulative service area utilizing hospitals contained in that cumulative service area. GX 102 will serve as a crude but adequate replacement.

Indeed, the six hospitals found to be in the service area calculated by the court and one other hospital, Beloit Memorial, account for 83.09% of all the hospital charges incurred by residents of not just the service area outlined by the court, but of the charges incurred by residents of the entire ten county

market.[19/] (DX 102.) Further, the remaining eleven hospitals together account for only 5.4% of charges incurred, with no single hospital accounting for more than 1.42%. (DX 102.) The marginal utility of these hospitals are [is] insignificant, prompting their removal from the market. Indeed, Dr. Lynk remarked "that the closer to the marginal hospital or the closer you get to the end of the list of hospitals which are probably significant, the less significant are

---

19/ Based on patient charges data, 88.49% of the residents hospitalized in the "consolidated service area" used "consolidated service area" hospitals. Based on patient admission data, 91.58% of the residents hospitalized in the "consolidated service area" used "consolidated service area" hospitals. Interestingly, using the charge data, the Lifo figure for the "consolidated service area" does not reach the 90% cut-off. (DX 104, 105.)

those hospitals. That's how you know you're near the end of the list." (Tr. 1313.)

It is important also to note that the likely cumulative service area for the merging hospitals is much smaller than the ten county cumulative service market outlined in DX 102. Accordingly, the figures for the actual cumulative service market would most likely yield higher numbers for the six hospitals in the merging hospitals service area and even lower numbers for hospitals outside the service area. This result also indicates that the other hospitals are not relevant competitors.

The net effect of the court's analysis of patient destination and origin data results in the elimination of several areas (and consequently competitors) from the Rockford area.

Moreover, the data seems to reflect that the government's market is much closer to reality than the defendants'.

Other Evidence

As mentioned above, an examination of patient origin and destinations is only one step in defining a geographic market. Other evidence revealing the unique aspects of the market and the perceptions of providers and purchasers needs to be addressed.

The defendants supplemented their Elzinga-Hogarty results by arguing that Rockford hospitals not only competed with community hospitals but also directly competed for patients in the areas between the Rockford hospitals and the various community hospitals. The defendants supported these assertions by pointing to comments in a book authored by Mr. Michael Rindler, Beloit

Memorial's chief administrator. The comments suggest that in the past many Beloit area residents immigrated to the three Rockford hospitals. The defendants also point to comments by Mr. Wayne Fesler of Kishwaukee Community Hospital and Mr. Dennis Hamilton of Freeport Memorial which indicate that the hospitals compete for inpatients in areas between the Rockford hospitals and the respective community hospitals.

The court acknowledges that, to a greater or lesser extent, there is some overlap between the Rockford hospitals' patient base and the patient base of the smaller outlying community hospitals such as Beloit Memorial, Freeport Memorial, and Kishwaukee Community Hospital. This is only natural, since rare is the market where a "no man's land" is found between different

producers' service areas. See Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 360 n. 37, 83 S.Ct. at 1739 n. 37.

The more probative inquiry is whether this overlap is significant for anti-competitive purposes. Patient origin and destination statistics indicate that what overlap that does exist is insignificant. See Id. (DX 118, 129, 102, 104, 105.) As demonstrated in the court's examination of DX 118, 119, 129, the alleged zip codes in the merging hospitals' service area contiguous or nearly contiguous with a variety of community hospitals only accounts for approximately 3% of the admissions to the merging hospitals. For example, the three zip codes (61018, 61067, 61039) immediately adjacent to Freeport Memorial and between Freeport Memorial and the merging hospitals account for

only .3% of defendants' admissions. (DX 118, 119, 129.) The four zip codes (60111, 60129, 60146, 60145) in DeKalb County between Kishwaukee Community and the defendants account for only .4% of the defendants' admissions. (DX 118, 119, 129.) While Beloit Memorial is located closer to the defendant hospitals, the six contiguous zip codes (zip codes 53520, 53511, 53525, 61079, 61072, 61802) still only account for 1.7% of the defendants' admissions. (DX 118, 119, 129.) These numbers do not portend a great deal of competition for the patients in the areas between the community hospitals and the defendants.

Undoubtedly, the drawing of geographic lines for purposes of the Clayton Act is somewhat artificial and arbitrary and there will be some

competition that is ignored. The key, however, is that this competition must not play a significant role in the defined geographic market. The origin and destination evidence shows that competition does exist in the brackish areas between the defendants and the community hospitals such as Freeport Memorial, Kishwaukee Community and Beloit Memorial, but this competition, however important to the community hospitals, is of no great moment for the defendants.

The defendants also rely on the fact that many patients in the counties surrounding Winnebago travel for inpatient healthcare. In DX 9, the defendants illustrate this phenomena with a bar graph. The percentage of Boone, McHenry, Stephenson, Ogle and DeKalb county residents who travel for healthcare is presented. Of the six

counties, however, only two of the counties, Boone and Ogle, have a significant amount of their residents traveling into Rockford for inpatient care. The other counties, as already demonstrated, contribute a much smaller percentage of patients to the Rockford hospitals. (DX 9.)

The defendants are not only concerned that the competition between community hospitals and the defendants is reflected in the geographic market but also that the competition between the defendants and several regional tertiary referral centers is reflected in the geographic market.

The defendants presented evidence at the hearing on the wide range of competition between tertiary hospitals in the northern Illinois -- southern Wisconsin area for tertiary patients. The

defendants cited the "circuit riding" of Swedish American's Dr. Henry drumming up tertiary referrals in areas as far away as eastern Iowa and central Illinois. (Tr. 1990-99.) As further evidence, the defendants highlight the glut of referral agreements between the defendants and hospitals from across the region. (Tr. 1638-90.) The defendants also refer to the regional market delineated by St. Anthony's in its certificate of need ("CON") application for a new MRI. (DX 60.) The defendants also elicited testimony from an administrator for Meriter Hospital in Madison, Wisconsin and Sherman Hospital in Elgin which revealed that the defendants compete with their hospitals in the provision of tertiary services. In sum, the defendants paint a picture of ever increasing competition between large

hospitals for lucrative tertiary patients.

The court is convinced that the competition for providing highly specialized tertiary services is wider than the provision of every day inpatient care. (FF, ¶ 123-125; Tr. 91-94.) Again, the question must be whether this competition is significant enough to expand the geographic market. See Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 360-62, 83 S.Ct. at 1740. In other words, do the tertiary referral centers in Iowa City, Madison, Milwaukee, Rochester, Elgin, and Chicago have the ability to constrain the exercise of market power by the defendants in providing most types of inpatient care? Id. (Tr. 120-21, 767.) From the record in this case, the simple answer is no.

Presently, competition exists between tertiary hospitals for tertiary patients and referrals from small community hospitals. (Tr. 1995-97, 2044.) The scope of this competition for tertiary patients at present, however, is limited, In particular, the competition between Sherman Hospital and St. Anthony exists between their respective "Regional Heart Centers" and only in the "middleground" (i.e., McHenry County) between the two hospitals. (Tr. 1839, 1849, 1861, 1869.) The competition between Meriter and the defendants exists, according to Ms. Anderson, primarily in Green, Rock and Walworth counties. (Tr. 1823.) The court has already eliminated these counties from the defendants' geographic market. Moreover, the competition for referral agreements, while vigorous, must be put

into perspective. The defendants' own patient origin/destination data shows most of the defendants' patients come from within 25 miles or less of the defendants. The tertiary referral patients outside this area and between Rockford and the other large tertiary referral centers make up some fraction of the remaining ten to fifteen percent of admissions, along with people taking ill as they pass through or visit the Rockford area and people who travel to Rockford on their own volition, based on the perceived quality of the hospitals or for services not offered at their local hospitals (without being referred.) If indeed the defendants exercised market power after merging, the ability of this fraction of referral patients to travel to another referral center would not constrain the

defendants based on their relatively small numbers. In addition, there are almost no figures to indicate what hospitals compete for referrals in what areas and to what extent, so it is difficult to identify the tertiary referral centers competing for the defendants' referral business.

In sum, the court rejects the defendants argument to include tertiary referral centers as part of the geographic market.

The Relevant Geographic Market

[4] The court concludes that the geographic market should include the following six hospitals: Rockford Memorial, Swedish American, Saint Anthony, Highland, St. Joseph and Rochelle Community. It encompasses the following areas: all of Winnebago County, essentially all of Boone County,

the northeast portion of Ogle County, and small fractions of McHenry (zip code 61052), DeKalb (zip code 60146), and Stephenson (zip code 61019) counties. The court labels this area the "Winnebago-Ogle-Boone area" or "WOB." The court notes that a metes-and-bounds description of the geographic market is not necessary since the identification of the relevant competitors (i.e., hospitals) is the aim of defining a geographic market in the first place.

The court's rationale for finding this market closely resembles the rationale set forth by the government. First, physician and patient preferences for nearby hospitals is the main reason for keeping the geographic area relatively small. See Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 358, 83 S.Ct. at 1739. The key, of course, is physician admitting

patterns to the three Rockford hospitals and the three Rockford hospitals almost exclusively.

Second, the evidence demonstrates that the patients who do travel from outside the Rockford area do so a majority of the time for specialized care unavailable at their local hospitals. (See FF, ¶ 81-120.) The fact that many of these patients travel to Rockford for specialty care does not bode well for the outlying community hospitals to compete away those immigrating patients if the defendants acted anti-competitively. In this same vein, the evidence shows the services offered by the community hospitals lagged significantly behind the defendants' in number, depth, and specializations. In addition, there is very little physician overlap between the Rockford hospitals

and the surrounding hospitals. (See FF, ¶ 81-120.) Third, the defendants themselves generally perceived that they compete with one another and Saint Anthony Medical Center. (Tr. 1799, 1801, 2016; GX 13.)

Accordingly, if indeed there was a small but significant non-transitory price increase at the defendants' hospitals, it is very unlikely that patients inside the Rockford area would travel to the outlying community hospitals or that patients outside the Rockford area would stop immigrating into the Rockford hospitals. Additionally, third party payers would resist forcing their subscribers to travel in light of such an increase.

On the other hand, the court is also somewhat persuaded by an analysis of patient origin and destination data that

the area outlined by the government was too small. The large influx of patients from Boone and portions of Ogle County could not be ignored. The court, of course, acknowledges that like other community hospitals Highland, St. Joseph, and Rochelle Community cannot provide all the services of the Rockford hospitals. However, the number of immigrating Boone and Ogle County residents is so great that the patients represent too large and important a patient segment to be ignored. Thus, even if tertiary patients still travelled to Rockford regardless of any price increase, the loss of Boone and Ogle County primary and secondary patients to the community hospitals would impose some discipline on the defendants' exercise of market power.

In sum, the court has arrived at an area where the defendants compete with four other hospitals for the group of patients representing about 90% of the admissions of the defendants. Any area greater would be unrealistic in that competitors in those areas do not compete to any significant extent for the same patients as the defendants. Any area smaller would ignore competitors who while small, do compete for a significant segment of the defendants' admission base.

Finally, the court understands that no boundary is perfect and always somewhat arbitrary, however, the court finds that these competitors and this area is as close to the real competitive market facing the defendants as can be determined from the evidence presented.

The court has attempted to determine the geographic market by utilizing every objective test available to it as produced by the evidence in this case. It has also applied all reasonable subjective information contained in the record in considering what the geographic market should be.

To this end, the court thoroughly examined the Elzinga-Hogarty test (Lifo-Lofi), the testimony and exhibits submitted by expert witnesses, the testimony of lay witnesses, the physical geography of the area, including the location of the respective hospitals. The court also applied a simple, commonsense, approach to the question of what the geographic market should be.

From such examination, by almost any measure, the court concludes the WOB area, consisting of Winnebago, most of

Ogle, most of Boone and small parts of Stephenson and McHenry counties, most closely meets the criteria necessary to determine the geographic market.

Accordingly, the court finds that the WOB area, as described above, is the geographic market.

EFFECT ON COMPETITION

After determining the relevant product and geographic market that the defendants operate in, the court, in a § 7 Clayton action, must judge whether the challenged acquisition "may be substantially to lessen competition" in that market. Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 362, 83 S.Ct. at 1741. In other words, the court must focus on whether the proposed merger may hurt consumers by facilitating anti-competitive practices. HCA, 807 F.2d at 1386.

This determination is predictive by nature and requires an estimate of the merger's effect on the competitive conditions of the future. Therefore, proof of actual anti-competitive practices is not required; rather, evidence that these practices are likely to occur in the future is all that is necessary. This standard allows anti-competitive tendencies to be arrested in their "incipiency." Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 362, 83 S.Ct. at 1741, citing Brown Shoe, 370 U.S. 317, 322, S.Ct. at 1519-20. To aid in this predictive determination, the court will address several salient competitive factors in the market including concentration, barriers to entry, nature of competition and market participants. (See HCA, 807 F.2d at 1389.

Concentration

The relevant of concentration with regard to competition can be summed up as follows: "[c]ompetition is likely to be greatest when there are many sellers, none of which has any significant market share." Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 363, 83 S.Ct. at 1741; (Tr. 746, 774, 819, 1390-91.) Conversely, the fewer competitors and the bigger the respective shares, the greater the likelihood of anti-competitive practices. Essentially, the fear of high concentration in a market is the exercise of market power by a dominant firm or a "cartel" (a banding together of the larger firms in a market.) (Tr. 774.) The "exercise of market power" is defined as the ability to raise prices above the competitive level. (Tr. 746, 864, 866-867, 1128, DX 89a.)

In the dominant firm context, a firm with a large market share with few competitors of any significance (i.e., large market shares), will exercise market power by either directly raising prices above the competitive level, reducing or restricting output or reducing quality (i.e., costs) without a corresponding reduction in price. The dominant firm can exercise market power because it controls such a large segment of the market. Other firms cannot muster enough output (capacity) to accommodate all the customers seeking to avoid the dominant firms' exercise of market power (i.e., higher prices.) (Tr. 774-75, 989.) Thus, these customers are forced to pay prices above competitive levels.

In the cartel context, a few firms representing a large segment of the

market collude, either explicitly or tacitly to raise prices, reduce or restrict output or reduce quality (costs) without a corresponding reduction in price. A cartel exercises market power by the same principle of market share as a dominant firm. The significance of concentration in a cartel context is the relative ease with which activities among a few sellers with large market shares may be coordinated, as opposed to several sellers with smaller market shares. By the same token, the relative ease of detecting and discouraging cheating among a few members of a cartel as opposed to several is also very significant. (Tr. 777.)

In Philadelphia National Bank, supra, the Supreme Court explained the significance, for § 7 purposes, of an increase in the concentration of a

market brought about by a horizontal merger as follows:

> a merger which produces a firm controlling an undue percentage share of the relevant market, and results in a significant increase in concentration of firms in that market is so inherently likely to lessen competition substantially that is must be enjoined in the absence of evidence clearly showing that the merger is not likely to have such anti-competitive effects.

Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 363, 83 S.Ct. at 1741.

In other words, absent clear proof to the contrary, a horizontal merger violates § 7 of the Clayton Act if it produces a firm controlling an undue percentage of the post-merger market, and a significant increase in the concentration of the post-merger market.

Of course, to determine whether a significant increase in concentration occurs, one must be able to measure the concentration. One way to measure the

concentration of any given market is the Herfindahl-Hirschman Index ("HHI".) (Tr. 1141.) The HHI attempts to quantify a market's concentration by summing the squares of the individual market shares of all the firms in the market. This formula reflects the distribution of market shares between firms and gives proportionately greater weight to the market shares of the larger firms. which likely accords with their relative importance in any anti-competitive interaction. (Tr. 772, 1141, 1388.)

The premise behind the formula is simple: a concentrated market will yield a large HHI number and an unconcentrated market will yield a smaller number. Indeed, a market with several competitors with very small market shares should garner an HHI figure approaching zero. On the other

hand, a completely monopolized market with one competitor yields an HHI of ten thousand. (Tr. 1141-42.) Based on Department of Justice guidelines, the government advocates that an HHI above 1800 indicates a highly concentrated market. Department of Justice Merger Guidelines, 49 Fed. Reg. 4.131.

Based on the formula, the court has calculated the HHI for the defendants' market using three different bases of market share: state inventoried beds, inpatient admissions and inpatient days (all omitting psychiatric, rehabilitation, and substance abuse statistics.) A preference for any of these bases is of little consequence since they all result in similar HHI figures. Also, the court calculated the HHI figures both taking and not taking into account the affiliation of Highland with

SwedishAmerican (management contract) and St. Anthony's with St. Joseph's (both part of the chain of hospitals owned by the Sisters of the Third Order.) Again, the figures are relatively similar in either event.

Using 1987 American Hospital Association data, the HHI figures are as follows:

	Beds	Admissions	Days
Before Merger	2555 (3184)	2789 (3200)	3026 (3331)
After Merger	4603 (5648)	5111 (5700)	5647 (6167)
Net Increase	2048 (2464)	2322 (2774)	2621 (2836)

(HHI figure in parentheses recognizes affiliations of STA with St. Joseph's and SAH with Highland. (DX 101; FF ¶125-126.)

The results of the HHI calculations are stark. The effect of the merger between SAH and RMH is to substantially increase the concentration of an already

concentrated market. As measured by the HHI, the concentration of the relevant market almost doubles. This is a particularly significant occurrence when one considers that the market before the merger is quite concentrated (HHI above 1800.)

Moreover, these HHI figures are complemented by more traditional indications of a market's concentration: the number of competitors and market share percentages. Depending on the basis chosen, the defendants' RMH and SAH represent respectively approximately 32.5% and 32.2% (beds), 35.5% and 32.7% (admissions) and 37.7% and 34.7% (patient days) shares of the pre-merger market. (DX 101.) After the merger, the two defendants represent 64% (beds), 68.2% (admissions), and 72.4% (patient days) share of the post-merger relevant market. (DX 101.)

Using market share figures, the proposed merger creates a large increase in the relevant market concentration. In Philadelphia, supra, the pre-merger market's two largest firms controlled a 44% share of the market, and after the merger the top two firms would control 59% of the market. Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 365, 83 S.Ct. at 1742. By comparison, in the instant case, the two largest firms (SAH & RMH) control approximately two-thirds of the present market, and after the merger, the two largest firms (i.e., the merged entity and STA) will control 90% of the market. (DX 101.)

Further, the merger reduces the number of competitors in the market from 6 to 5. Although this reduction from 6 to 5 appears rather innocuous, the merger eliminates the competition between

the two largest competitors in the market, however defined (i.e., beds, patient days, admissions.) If the affiliation of St. Anthony with St. Joseph and SwedishAmerican with Highland is factored into the market share determination, then the merged entity accounts for 70.4% (beds), 71.7% (admissions), and 75.3% (inpatient days) share of the post-merger relevant market. (DX 101.) The merger then would reduce the number of competitors in the market from 4 to 3.

Of course, the elimination of a competitor is significant for anti-trust purposes only if it facilitates collusion among the remaining competitors. Hence the greater the number of competitors eliminated and the larger their market shares, the easier it is for the remaining firms to coordinate their actions. (Tr. 746,

774, 819, 1390-91.) In short, the fewer the remaining competitors of any significance (i.e. market share) the easier market dominance and/or collusion can be achieved. HCA, 807 F.2d at 1387. In the case at bar, the pre-merger market contains three significant competitors sharing approximately 90% of the relevant market in beds, admissions, and patient days. While even the pre-merger market could be considered ripe for collusion, consider the relative ease of colluding and market dominance in the post-merger relevant market where only two firms control 90% of the market and one firm (the merged entity) controls over two-thirds of the market.

To more fully understand the magnitude and significance of the relevant market's concentration, one could compare the concentration of the relevant

market in the case at bar and the Chattanooga hospital market in HCA v. FTC, supra.

In HCA, the post-acquisition market was dominated by four hospitals, one of which was the acquirer HCA. HCA's post-acquisition market share was approximately 25% of the beds, days, and revenues in the Chattanooga market. HCA, 807 F.2d at 1387. The competitors eliminated by the acquisition accounted for 12% of the market. Id. Based in part on these figures, the Seventh Circuit affirmed the FTC's finding that this four firm concentration of the post-acquisition market facilitated collusive behavior among the remaining firms. Id.

By comparison, the competition eliminated by the merger of RMH and SAH accounts for approximately 32% of the

market as opposed to 12% in HCA. In addition, there will be only two significant firms remaining in the relevant market after the merger accounting for nearly 90% of the market as opposed to the four firms in HCA. Undoubtedly, if the concentration in the HCA post-acquisition market facilitated collusion, then the even higher concentration in the instant market could also be viewed as facilitating the likelihood of collusion.

The next important measure of concentration indicating anti-competitive behavior is whether one firm will control an "undue percentage share of the relevant market" as a result of the hospital merger. Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 363, 83 S.Ct. at 1741. In this case the merged entity will account for nearly 70% of the beds, admissions, and

inpatient days in the relevant market. (DX 101.) In this regard, the Philadelphia Court found the following:

> Without attempting to specify the smallest market share which would still be considered to threaten undue concentration, we are clear that 30% presents that threat.

Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 364, 83 S.Ct. at 1742.

It can safely be stated that the merger of SAH and RMH would produce a firm controlling an undue percentage share of the relevant market, thus increasing the likelihood of market dominance by the merged entity or collusion. Accordingly, absent proof demonstrating that the merger is not likely to have anti-competitive effects, the concentration of the post-merger market will inherently lessen competition substantially in the relevant market.

Barriers to Entry

One reason concentration in the relevant market may not inherently lead to collusive or anti-competitive behavior is when existing competitors or new competitors could easily enter the market and provide enough capacity to defeat an exercise of market power. See HCA, 807 F.2d at 1387. In short, if customers could turn to new entries in the market in sufficient numbers to make the exercise of market power unprofitable for dominating or colluding firms, then any present concentration in the relevant market is irrelevant. Hence, it is necessary to measure the relative ease or difficulty of entering the relevant market.

In the instant case, a new entrant must overcome regulatory barriers to enter the relevant market. The Illinois

Certificate-of-Need law presents a formidable barrier to persons wishing to provide new acute hospital inpatient care in the WOB area. Before a provider adds new bed capacity, purchases capital equipment worth more than four hundred thousand dollars or changes services offered, a certificate-of-need (CON) must be obtained from the Illinois Health Facility Planning Board, a state body. (Tr. 425-426.)

The first burden placed on a potential market entrant (i.e., a new acute care hospital) by the CON is the expense and length of the CON application process. While the initial application process itself may take some time, historically the biggest delays occur when competing hospitals challenge the granting of a CON and/or an applicant who is originally denied a CON appeals

to the state courts.[20/] (See FF, ¶ 127-130.) Moreover, there is no guarantee that a CON will eventually be obtained even after completing the expensive and often arduous application process. (GX 25.) Consequently, the CON regulation, by definition, serves as a barrier to entry. A barrier to entry is anything that provides an incumbent in a market an advantage over a new entrant. For example, the incumbent's cost of providing inpatient facilities developed before 1974 (CON Law was enacted in 1974. See Ill. Rev. Stat.

20/ For example, Chicago Medical School Humana in North Chicago received a CON to build a hospital in 1986. The granting of the CON was challenged and is presently pending in the state supreme court. The last CON to be granted to an inpatient hospital in Illinois that was not replacing an existing facility was in 1976. (Tr. 451-51, 454.)

ch. 111 1/2, ¶ 1) are inherently lower than a new entrant's cost in providing the same service. Thus, the CON law grants a hospital already within the market a decided cost advantage by burdening an entrant with delays, expenses, and uncertainties never shouldered by existing competitors. Except to the extent of new additions of equipment and services, incumbent providers did not have to endure the costly delays, expenses and possible rejection of the CON laws when first developing its inpatient facilities.

Beyond the administrative bugaboos of the CON application process, CONs are not readily granted to providers in markets where excess capacity exists. Simply put, the B-001 planning area (the area used by the Illinois Health Facilities Planning Board ("IHFPB") to

assess the health facility needs of Winnebago, Boone and parts of Ogle County [excluding Rochelle]) has excess capacity. (Tr. 439-41; GX 29.) In particular, despite the need for 16 additional beds in neonatal care and 1 additional bed in burn care, the B-001 area has 338 extra beds in medical-surgical, 12 extra beds in intensive care and 34 extra beds in obstetrics. (Tr. 442-44; GX 29.) This excess capacity sounds a death knell for a few entrant's application, since the primary rationale for CON laws is to prevent unnecessary duplication of health care facilities. (Tr. 425.) If a "planning area" has a substantial amount of excess capacity in inpatient care, as measured by excess beds, adding more beds to the market would be folly and surely rejected by the Illinois Health Planning

Facilities Board. (GX 25.) This notion was confirmed in the context of the instant market by Mr. Ewing, the Project Review Administrator of the Division of Facility Review (the body that reviews CON applications upon their initial submission to the IHFPB.) Mr. Ewing projects that it is very likely that a CON application to build a hospital comparable to the defendants' hospitals in the Rockford area would be rejected. (Tr. 455.)

Even if the CON regulation did not exist, the demographics of the relevant market will bar anyone from building a new acute care inpatient hospital in the WOB area. First, the present hospitals have excess inpatient capacity. Second, the population base of the area is static. Third, the population is aging and the market is experiencing a shift from

patients with charge-based payers, such as insurers and employers, to cost-based payers such as Medicaid and Medicare. (Tr. 134; GX 25 at R 43748.) These demographic factors, according to the defendants, would preclude a new entrant from building an acute care hospital in the WOB area. (GX 25 at R 43748.)

The defendants argue that while a new entrant is unlikely, existing competitors could expand and change their services to meet increased patient demand in the wake of an exercise of market power. The CON laws, however, also apply to a changing or expansion of services and the same principles apply as outlined above. (Tr. 425-426.) Moreover, the colluding hospitals could stop, or at least delay, the change or expansion of service through collective opposition to the application. Using

existing excess capacity and any further excess capacity produced by an exercise of market power, the resisting hospital(s) could argue that the new or expanded service is unneeded. See, e.g., HCA, 807 F.2d at 1387.

Overall, the barriers to entry in the relevant market reinforce rather than diffuse the likelihood of anti-competitive tendencies marked by a concentrated market.

Nature of Competition

The next factor in assessing the effect of the defendants' merger on competition is to examine the type of competition that exists in the acute inpatient hospital market in order to determine whether the market is susceptible to anti-competitive behavior.

Traditionally, hospitals competed on the basis of their attractiveness to

physicians. Hospitals recognized that, in most cases, physicians controlled inpatient admissions to hospitals. Consequently, attracting competent physician became a means to maintain and expand inpatient admissions. The hospitals would compete for physician affiliation through generous compensation packages and the "quality" of the hospital's equipment and facilities.

In recent years, competition in the acute inpatient hospital market in northern Illinois has experienced an increasing amount of price competition as well as an intensification of non-price "quality" competition. (Tr. 777-78.) Several emerging forces have helped produce this new competitive landscape. First, the advent of new techniques and medical technology has allowed many types of traditionally

inpatient care and treatment, including many diagnostic test and types of surgery, to be performed on an outpatient basis. This trend has caused the number of inpatient days at hospitals to level out and in some cases drop. (Memo in Opposition to Motion for Prelim. Injunction, p.22 n.11.) Moreover, the proliferation of outpatient services has also created direct competition for some of the more lucrative types of outpatient services between hospitals and outpatient providers. (GX 25 at R 43749-43751.) Second, purchasers of healthcare have initiated an array of different "cost containment" measures in order to stem rising healthcare costs. Some of these measures used by third party payers are known as "pre-admission screening' and "current and post-discharge utilization review." Both

methods are geared to prevent a patient from incurring unnecessary expenses by receiving relatively expensive inpatient hospital care when less expensive outpatient treatment, or no treatment, would suffice. (Tr. 1616-19.) The effect of these efforts has also been to lower demand for types of inpatient care and reduce inpatient days. (Tr. 1619-22.)

An even more direct method of "cost containment" was implemented by government third party payers, Medicaid and Medicare. These government payers switched from reimbursing hospitals based on the hospitals' full charges to reimbursement based on the cost of treatment. (GX 3 at R 315.) In most cases, this cost-based reimbursement does not fully cover the hospitals' true cost of care. In addition, another form

of unreimbursed care, indigent care, was also significant at the defendants' hospitals.

Another important change for purposes of price competition was the appearance of managed healthcare plans such as HMOs and PPOs. These group purchasers attempt to parlay a hospital's desire for a steady source of patients into a discount for its patients. (Tr. 530, 126, 139-40, 809, GX 5 at R 3445.) Even more traditional third party payers have recently used competition for inpatients as a negotiating tool to secure more favorable pricing terms in hospital contracts. For example, government third party payers often choose hospitals based on pricing considerations. As explained by Ms. Thompson of ICARE, the Illinois

agency implementing Medicaid in Illinois, ICARE seeks competitive bids from hospitals to serve (ICARE) patients in a designated area. (Tr. 274-275, 318.)

The advent of outpatient services, cost containment and managed healthcare has resulted in downward pressure on inpatient and reimbursement levels at northern Illinois acute inpatient care hospitals. In turn, this has led the acute inpatient care market to become more price sensitive and competitive as hospitals attempt to attract steady sources of inpatients through lower prices. (Tr. 1775, 1890, 91.) For similar reasons, non-price competition such as advertising and quality of care has also intensified, as each hospital desires to offer physicians and patients the latest medical technology and

services in an effort to present itself as a full service high quality institution. (GX 13 at R 3769.) The hoped-for-result of these efforts, of course, is the attraction of quality physicians and more and better paying inpatients.

Based on the increasingly competitive nature of the relevant market, including increased price competition, increased competition for more profitable segments of a hospital's services, and increased competition for new medical equipment and services, hospitals in the relevant market could benefit from a variety of anti-competitive activity.

Non-Profit Status

The defendants assert that regardless of the financial benefits, their non-profit status would prevent them from acting anti-competitively in the

provision of acute inpatient hospital care. In particular, the defendants contend that they have no incentive to act anti-competitively because their decisionmakers cannot personally gain from the monopoly profits derived from an exercise of market power. The defendants maintain that anti-competitive activity occurs when a decisionmaker, specifically a decisionmaker with an ownership interest in a company who will share in the monopoly benefits garnered by his or her firm through anti-competitive activities, has a personal stake in the financial performance of his firm. The defendants conclude that such incentive exists in for-profit companies but not in not-for-profit companies. The defendants explain that decisionmakers in not-for-profit companies cannot

"personally" benefit from monopoly profits since monopoly profits garnered by a not-for-profit company cannot be distributed to anyone, let alone corporate decisionmakers. Instead, any excess of revenues over expenses must be farmed back into the firm's operations or transferred to an affiliate. The defendants conclude that without a chance to share in the firm's surplus, a not-for-profit decisionmaker will not steer the firm into anti-competitive action.

The court would first note that non-profit status has not deterred other courts from finding anti-competitive activity and anti-trust violations. Specifically, a district court found collusion among several non-profit hospitals in their collective effort to resist a third-party payer's "cost

containment" efforts. United States v. North Dakota Hospital Ass'n, 640 F. Supp. 1028 (D.N.D. 1986.) Of course, the Seventh Circuit affirmed the enjoinment of a hospital merger on the basis of a § 7 violation, aware of the fact that many hospitals in the market were not-for-profit hospitals. HCA v. FTC, supra.

Next, the court rejects the defendants' narrow view as to the motivation behind anti-competitive action. The defendants postulate that a decisionmaker will only be motivated to act in an anti-competitive capacity in order to gain personal profit. However, increased profits are only a means to an end. The money or liquid securities received by a corporate decisionmaker and owner will most likely be used to further some goal of the decisionmaker.

Similarly, a not-for-profit company's fund balances, enlarged through monopoly profits, are a means to an end. The end may not be the personal wealth of the decisionmaker but could be for an objective held in nearly as great esteem.

The not-for-profit decisionmaker may desire more money for a new piece of equipment or to hire a new specialist or for a better office, salary or title, or to just keep the firm afloat in particularly lean or dangerous times. (Tr. 867, 869-70, 1382.) A larger fund balance created through anti-competitive activity could help the decisionmaker to attain any of these objectives. (Tr. 823-24, 868.) Simply put, decisionmakers need not be solely interested in the attainment of profit to act anti-competitively.

As set our by Judge Posner in HCA:

> The adoption of the nonprofit form does not change human nature, (citations omitted), as the courts have recognized in rejecting an implicit antitrust exemption for nonprofit enterprises. National Collegiate Athletic Ass'n v. Board of Regents, 468 U.S. 85, 100 n. 22, 104 S.Ct. 2948, 2960 n.22, 82 L.Ed.2d 70 (1984.)
>
> • • • • • •
>
> Non-profit status affects the method of financing the enterprise ... and the form in which profits ... are distributed, and it may make management somewhat less beady-eyed in trying to control costs, (citations omitted.) But no one has shown that it makes the enterprise unwilling to cooperate in reducing competition... which most enterprises dislike and which nonprofit enterprises may dislike on ideological as well as selfish grounds.

HCA, 807 F.2d at 1390. Any time not-for-profit objectives conflict with the objectives of a competitive market place, the not-for-profit hospital has incentive to act anti-competitively. (Tr. 800, 865, 1177-78, 1380-81.)

Indeed, Judge Posner, writing for the Seventh Circuit in HCA specifically recognized that market pressures on "public hospitals" to charge higher prices to insured customers "may make collusion particularly attractive to these hospitals." HCA, 807 F.2d at 1391. As outlined previously, there are a variety of competitive pressures in the relevant market making collusion attractive to the defendants.

One of the more obvious benefits of collective action between the hospitals would be the stymying of "cost containment" efforts by third party payers. HCA, 807 F.2d at 1389. The colluding hospitals could refuse the efforts of payers to perform "utilization reviews" and "pre-admission screening." Without the information derived from the procedures, many

patients would remain in or initiate inpatient care, despite other more cost effective alternatives.

Furthermore, collective effort among the hospitals could help resist third party payer's attempts to lower their reimbursement rates further. (Tr. 748, 809.) See, e.g., HCA, 807 F.2d at 1389; North Dakota Hospital, supra. The hospitals could further temper the downward pressure on reimbursement levels by cooperating with other hospitals in resisting the granting of discounts or at least reducing discounts to group purchasers such as HMOs and PPOs. (Tr. 778-79.) Moreover, in light of the fact that inpatient services cannot be resold, colluding hospitals in the relevant market could pick and choose specific insurers, employers, or other third party payers to collude

against. (Tr. 768, 952.) For example, a hospital could resist "cost containment" efforts for less valued customers (Medicaid) to make up for the more attractive terms granted more valued payers (PPOs.) (Tr. 338, 527, 769, 1315-16, GX 26, GX 7 at R 10838.) More generally, the colluding hospitals could exercise market power in inpatient services to subsidize price discounts in the provision of lucrative outpatient services that directly compete with outpatient providers.

Through a collusive exercise of market power the hospitals in the relevant market could also eliminate "quality" competition that has been a major drain on the hospitals' budget. In order to remain attractive to both physicians and patients, competing hospitals in the market expend large

amounts of money for the acquisition, regulatory approval, and advertisement of new high technology equipment and services. (GX 13 at 3770.) This expensive form of non-price competition could be controlled through an agreement between the hospitals to divide up the acquisition of new equipment and services among themselves. This action would insure a hospital an unchallenged application and, if the application is approved, market for the service. "The ... technological ferment in the hospital industry may make collusion ... more urgent, since risk-adverse managers may be strongly inclined to stabilize, if necessary through collusion, whatever features of an uncertain environment they are able to bring under their control." HCA, 807 F.2d at 1391.

At this point, the defendants interject that their goals are not at odds with consumers and competition. Specifically, the defendants suggest that the hospitals are little more than "buyer cooperatives" in that the defendants' boards are composed primarily of people aligned with consumer interests. Furthermore, the defendants argue that board members of a community hospital could not act anti-competitively since they owe a fiduciary duty to the community, and hence consumers, to provide quality care at the lowest possible price. The defendants conclude that any attempt by management to implement anti-competitive practices would be swiftly terminated by the boards.

The "consumer alignment" of the board is based merely on a survey of

each board member's affiliations. The survey found that four out of five of the defendants' board members were affiliated with health purchasers as opposed to healthproviders. (Tr. 1183-84.) There was, however, no further inquiry into each board member's loyalties. (Tr. 1404-06.) Of course, the board's alignment with consumers is only important for anti-trust purposes if the alignment prevents the hospitals from taking anti-competitive action. One of the best ways to determine if the board will indeed rein in anti-competitive activity in the future is to examine their past actions in this regard. See HCA, 807 F.2d at 1388-89.

In 1983 and early 1984, the defendants colluded together and with St. Anthony to prevent Chicago Blue Cross from contracting with them to

provide healthcare at a reimbursement level below the level in the defendants' previous contract with the defendant Rockford Blue Cross. The defendants contend that the collective response of the hospitals was merely a reaction to Chicago Blue Cross's request for a joint meeting with the hospitals concerning the negotiation of the new contracts. The defendants' fanciful argument, however, is crushed under the weight of documentary evidence, including minutes of the defendants' respective board meetings and letters back and forth between Chicago Blue Cross and the three Rockford hospitals. The minutes and letters are clear that the Rockford hospitals attempted to collectively boycott the signing of a Blue Cross contract in the hopes of gaining more money from Blue Cross. (See FF ¶ 131-134.)

Neither the makeup of the defendants' board nor the non-profit status of the hospitals prevented the hospitals' managers from carrying out this anti-competitive activity. Reacting to market pressures, the hospitals' managers perceived the new Blue Cross reimbursement formula as a threat to their goals and chose to collude against Blue Cross despite the effect of such collusion on healthcare consumers' premiums (i.e., Blue Cross subscribers.) See North Dakota Hospital, supra. Indeed, when questioned at trial as to his concern for Blue Cross subscribers, a hospital administrator retorted that they were the concern of the Blue Cross Board. (Tr. 1911.) This overt example of past collusion in the relevant market is instructive in determining whether the

defendants will hesitate to act anti-competitively in the future when their objectives diverge from the objectives of consumers. Indeed, the defendants' past conduct is one of the activities cited by this court as an anti-competitive act particularly suitable for the post-merger market.

Another telling indication of the defendants' anti-competitive tendencies is revealed through their attitudes toward the proposed merger itself. In particular, one of the original rationales used to justify the merger between RMH and SAH was the threat competition posed to the three Rockford hospitals' future viability.

In the following dialogue one of the defendants' hospital administrators relates the perceived threat competition poses to the future of the Rockford hospitals:

Q. Dr., if I could direct you to the current situation involving the merger of the two hospitals, and could you describe for the court your involvement in those discussions and what led up to it?

A. Well, there has never been a complete absence of conversations in this community about what the hospitals ought to be doing rather than fighting one another.

But five years or so ago, a concern of mine impacted with concerns of other people in very informal conversations, and it had to do with the prospect of health care in Rockford, the existence of three very fine hospitals that were always at one another's throat.... I began to think there are three organizations, that means three bottom lines and three chief executive officers who are hired by those corporations to make certain that those three bottom lines remain viable.

Now the bottom line depends upon excesses of revenue or expenses... and so, five years or so ago, what I found myself looking at was a situation where the aggregate budget for three hospitals ... $250,000,000 a year ... supported three open heart programs, three emergency rooms, three obstetrical units, three pediatric units, three administrators, three budgets for marketing and advertising and recruitment and malpractice.

> .... it made sense ... to have more vigorous discussions about what could be done ... with the two remaining institutions to try and coalesce some of our resources and some of our services so that we could more effectively face the future.

(Tr. 1979-80.)

While further explaining the historical underpinnings leading up to the decision to merge, the administrator recounted, with approval, several Rockford physicians' comments that: "[T]he best thing that could happen in Rockford, Illinois would be to reduce competition between the hospitals, to bring together some of the highly competitive clinical services, and begin to aim at consolidated kinds of staffing in the future." (Tr. 1985.) Clearly, competition between the three hospitals was looked on as a threat to the three hospitals' existence.

Accordingly, the court finds that the defendants' "consumer-aligned" boards and not-for-profit status will not necessarily prevent the defendants from engaging in anti-competitive activity. Indeed, the court finds the relevant market's competitive nature and history of collusion are further indications that anti-competitive activity is likely in the relevant market.

Based on an examination of the relevant market's concentration, barriers to entry, nature of competition, and market participants, the court finds that the post-merger market is ripe for anti-competitive behavior.

Opposition of St. Anthony's

The defendants also contend that the vigorous opposition of St. Anthony Medical Center is further proof that the merger will not lessen competition. The

defendants explain that if a dominant firm or cartel exercises market power the corresponding increase in market prices would benefit all the firms in the market; even non-colluding firms. The defendants argue that no logical competitor would contest a merger if the competition believed prices would increase in the market. The defendants conclude therefore that St. Anthony Medical Center must believe that prices will be lower in the post-merger market. In a response to a similar argument, the Seventh Circuit in HCA found that such opposition to the merger "is just one firm's opinion" not shared by the court. HCA, 807 F.2d at 1392.

Furthermore, as is true in the instant case, the Seventh Circuit noted that such an argument contradicts the defendants' earlier argument that

non-profit hospitals "do not obey the laws of economic self-interest." Id. The defendants' interpretation of St. Anthony's motives may also be misplaced. St. Anthony's opposition to the merger may be not because it anticipates lower prices, but because it fears the economic power of the new entity would be exercised against it. In this same vein, St. Anthony did comment that the merger of SAH and RMH will make it more difficult to exclusively contract with preferred providers if the merged entity controls two hospital locations in Rockford and St. Anthony's only one location. (Tr. 531-32, 776, 793-95, 1061-63; GX 108, 110.) In any event, the courts have consistently found that such opposition should not affect the outcome of a case such as this where the evidence, as is true in this case,

supports the anti-competitive effect of the merger.

Defenses

The defendants respond that even if the merger has anti-competitive effects, any negative effects for consumers are outweighed by the benefits produced by the merger. The defendants justify the merger as a necessary and positive step for consumers and the Rockford community on both a qualitative and quantitative level.

As to qualitative benefits to consumers, the defendants proclaim that the merger of SAH and RMH will provide the Rockford community with a first class regional tertiary referral center that will eventually rival tertiary referral centers in Madison, Chicago, Milwaukee and Rochester. The defendants promise that the number, depth, and

quality of services at the hospital will improve. The merged entity, the defendants submit, will have the access to capital, resources and volume of patients necessary to allow for more specialized care, including organ transplants, a service not now performed in Rockford. The increased volume of various kinds of treatment at the hospitals will allow for better quality as expertise grows. The merging of the two hospitals will also reduce the unnecessary duplication of hospital services in the Rockford market. In turn, the defendants continue, the existence of such a high quality medical facility in Rockford will create the added benefit of spurring the economic development of the city as employers and businesses become aware of the hospital.

The defendants also offer the novel argument that the merger is necessary to insure the availability of high quality healthcare for consumers in the future. The defendants predict that the decline in inpatients and reimbursement levels in the relevant market will eventually be too great for the three hospitals to absorb. The defendants conclude that they have merely anticipated this eventuality and seek to avoid future financial failure by merging now.

As to the quantitative benefits for consumers, the defendants have fashioned a schedule incorporating a portion of the savings the merger represents to consumers of the defendants' services. The defendants have isolated four separate areas of savings arising from the merger and have projected the savings for a five year period. The first area

of savings derives primarily from the elimination of duplicative services in "plant/program specializations." The biggest savings in this area springs from the elimination of a separate Trauma I center at SwedishAmerican. Other savings come from the consolidation of the hospitals' pediatric intensive care, radiation oncology and laboratory/pathology programs. The second area of savings derives from the consolidation of nine separate overhead areas. The third area of savings, reduced insurance premiums, stems from the consolidation of insurance coverage for the two hospitals. The fourth and final area of savings comes from the standardization of the defendants' clinical practices through the sharing of a RMH efficiency program. According to the defendants, the total savings inuring to

the benefit of the hospitals and eventually to consumers is $41,718,000. (Tr. 1579-82; DX 124.)

With regard to the qualitative benefits created by the proposed merger, the court first acknowledges that the idea of a tertiary referral center in Rockford has great appeal. Undoubtedly, the improvement in services would have a positive effect for consumers of healthcare in the relevant market and economic benefits for the area as a whole. Unfortunately, the creation of a tertiary referral center, while a laudatory goal, is not relevant for our purposes today. The court's exclusive role is to evaluate the merger's effect on competition for the relevant market and no more. The Philadelphia court when faced with a similar issue delineated its approach as follows:

> We are clear, however, that a merger the effect of which "may be substantially to lessen competition" is not saved because, on some ultimate reckoning of social or economic debits and credits, it may be deemed beneficial. A value choice of such magnitude is beyond the ordinary limits of judicial competence, and in any event has been made for us already, by Congress, when it enacted the amended § 7. Congress determined to preserve our traditionally competitive economy. It therefore proscribed anti-competitive mergers, the benign and the malignant alike, fully aware, we must assume, that some price might have to be paid.

Philadelphia, 374 U.S. at 371, 83 S.Ct. at 1745-46.

This statement of the Supreme Court is equally applicable in this case. The court finds the defendants' intention to create a state-of-the-art tertiary referral center and all its corresponding benefits in quality and community development as irrelevant for the present § 7 inquiry.

The defendants' second defense poses the question of whether a solvent corporation should be allowed to merge on the basis of its prediction of future financial calamity in this relevant market. Indeed, firms may successfully defeat a section 7 action on the basis of the firms' failure or inadequate resources. See Brown Shoe, 370 U.S. at 346, 82 S.Ct. at 1535. The defendants, in this case, however, are both solvent viable companies with current and projected fund surpluses.

The court finds that this "failing market" or "writing on the wall" defense too broad and ungainly to ward off a Section 7 violation. The speculative nature of the defense allows for too much abuse. How imminent must the market's disaster be? Can a firm merely propose future extinction and back it up

with a five or ten year projection, fraught with assumptions? Already, in the case at bar, future shortfalls in fund balances have been readjusted upward to show a surplus. (Tr. 1500-62.) Moreover, the trend of declining inpatients days feared for this relevant market has not materialized to the extent promised. (GX 76 at R 43723; GX 9 at 40319.) The relevant acute inpatient hospital market may be failing but then again it may not. To allow an anti-competitive merger to occur on this basis is untenable.

The defendants' claim that the merger will eliminate unnecessary duplication of services may well be true to some extent. Nevertheless, consumers in the relevant area are already theoretically protected from unnecessary duplication by the CON law. See

American Medicorp, Inc. v. Humana, 445 F. Supp. 589, 592-93 (E.D. Penn. 1977); (Tr. 425).

Next, under auspices of a very rigorous standard, the court approaches the defendants' quantitative efficiencies argument. In order for this to prove successful the defendants must establish by clear and convincing evidence that the efficiencies provided by the merger produce a significant economic benefit to consumers, even in light of the possible anti-competitive effects of the merger. See Department of Justice Guidelines, 49 Fed. Reg. 3.5.

The court would first note that with every merger or acquisition certain efficiencies and benefits will accrue. Otherwise, the merger probably would not have transpired in the first place, but because competition, not competitors, is

protected under § 7, savings relevant for determining pro-competitive efficiencies must be made possible only through the merger and in no other manner. See Brown Shoe, 370 U.S. at 320, 83 S.Ct. at 1521; Department of Justice Merger Guidelines, 3.5. Efficiencies benefiting the merged entity, but obtainable by means independent of merger, are not relevant for § 7 purposes.

The court is initially suspicious of the defendants' savings schedule because of the relatively little attention placed on savings by the defendants in planning for and agreeing upon the merger. The formal study of efficiencies was hastily commenced well after the announcement of the merger. (Tr. 1568-78, 1681-82.)

In any event, there are more substantive problems with the study. Perhaps the most glaring omission in the study is the lack of consideration for the expenses brought on by the proposed merger in the four areas specified in the study. Thus, the one-sided study projects the savings derived from the merger and none of the expenses. Realistically, some expenses will accrue in coordinating the various consolidations cited in the study, particularly in light of the fact that the two defendants' campuses are several miles apart. In short, the study does not reflect the net savings of the merger; only the cost savings. (Tr. 2066-67.)

One potential problem with the defendants' "plant/program specialization" savings is with the 13 million

dollar savings based on the elimination of SAH's Trauma I center. (DX 124.) Presently, SAH has no Trauma I center; however, the court is confident that SAH, as promised, will seek a Trauma I center if the merger is not consummated. (Tr. 1587-88, 1719-22, 2034-35.) There is a substantial question, however, whether SAH will qualify for such a designation in light of past problems in securing the personnel necessary to qualify. (GX 105 at R 3584.)

The defendants next designate over 12 million dollars in savings from the elimination of overhead in nine separate areas. (Tr. 1592; DX 124.) Essentially, the savings stem from the elimination of personnel in the nine areas. The defendants assume that all the staff reductions can be made without

a corresponding drop in production. (Tr. 1692-93.) Naturally, in the context of a merger, some departments can be streamlined with little detrimental effect to production. For example, there is no need for two department heads for one consolidated department. Additionally, staffs of "competitive" departments such as Planning, Marketing and Public Relations and Human Resources may allow for reductions in light of the reduction in competition for patients and personnel caused by the merger. Yet, other areas such as medical records and janitorial services will most likely encounter no reduction in their workload due to the merger. A loss of staff here would undoubtedly stress the groups' production. (Tr. 2068-72.) Some of the savings in these areas would occur not so much because of the economics

effected by the merger, but from a drop in production.[21/]

The court also questions the reliability of the cost savings obtained from lower umbrella insurance premiums for the merged entity. The defendants assert that their combined size creates an actuarial economy of scale that allows the merged entities' premium to be less than the sum of the two defendants' individual premium payments.

The proposed savings, however, may be created not only by the merged entities' pooling of risk, but also by an increase in RMH's self-insurance. (Tr. 2078-2080.) Presently, RMH pays

---

21/ Another aspect of the defendants' savings in the area of overhead that is troubling is the lack of information on the input/output relationship in the area of laboratory/pathology fees. Therefore, assumptions as to these savings are impossible to verify.

more for insurance than SAH. One reason is that SAH has a higher deductible than RMH. After the merger, the merged entity could increase its deductible in order to receive a lower premium. Just as easily, RMH could individually raise its deductible in order to reduce its insurance premiums. (Tr. 1765-66.) The defendants claim they cannot do this because they have a perinatal/neonatal unit that increases their exposure to liability. (Tr. 1767.) The court notes that even after the merger this liability risk will remain, casting doubt as to whether all the cost savings can be attributed to economies of scale.

Finally, the last area of savings originates from the standardization of clinical practices. In essence, the defendants proffer that a considerable amount of savings (approximately 7

million dollars over five years) can be gained through a standardization program for clinical practices in the merged entity. In particular, through a consulting firm, RMH has initiated a standard step by step program to reduce costs and inefficiencies in a variety of clinical practices. Based on this program, the defendants calculated the difference in charges between corresponding practices at SAH and RMH and projected that the higher charges could be eliminated, thus saving the difference through a standardization program conducted after the merger.

The methodology employed by the defendants has been challenged by the government. The government complains that the defendants included "outliers" in their study, and that clinical practices with less than twelve observations

were annualized. The government contends that this methodology skews the differences in charges between the hospitals upward thus overstating the potential savings.

The court, however, rejects most of the defendants' claimed savings for a much less technical reason; the standardization of clinical practices does not require a merger. Granted, the proposed merger will allow SAH to assimilate the standardization program of RMH but by this same token, there is nothing stopping SAH from individually hiring a consultant and implementing a program to standardize its practices. (Tr. 1604, 1732-37, 2090-91.) The cost of consulting is the only true amount of money saved through the merger by such standardization, a one time sum of about 200,000 to 300,000 dollars. (Tr. 1732-37.)

In sum, the defendants have demonstrated that the merger will generate some unique savings, but no more than normal and certainly not enough to override § 7 of the Clayton Act. Even if all the defendants' savings were verifiable and could only be achieved through merger, the amount saved pales in comparison to the likely amount of revenues generated by the defendants in the same five year period. (Tr. 2069.) Moreover, monopoly rents could far outweigh the savings presented, particularly in light of the fact that much of the savings cited by the defendants were not clearly and convincingly generated by the merger. Large amounts of savings could be achieved independent of a merger through alternative action or a drop in production. Moreover, if costs related to the merger are taken into

account, even more savings would be offset.

The court finds that the defendants have failed to clearly and convincingly demonstrate that the merger will, in fact, create a net economic benefit for the health care consumer.

FINAL SUMMARY

[5] This court is not unaware, nor unsympathetic with, the defendants' desire to improve their respective positions by establishing a new, more powerful economic entity. Certainly, viewing the proposed merger from the perspective of a purely business decision, the merger makes sense. It would allow the new entity to eliminate certain duplicative services and equipment, with the attendant reduction in personnel and other costs. It would improve the capital position of the new

entity, as opposed to the old entities, thus allowing for greater expenditures for equipment and possibly improving the ability of the new entity to buy in larger quantities, reducing some costs. It might also allow the new entity to improve its services to the extent that it might become a major medical center, providing tertiary care in a wider range of services and in a broader geographical area. These are but a few of the business advantages which may inure to the benefit of the defendants if the merger is allowed to proceed. Others may also come to mind. In an anti-trust context, however, it is competition, not the competitors, which the laws seek to protect. See Brown Shoe, 370 U.S. at 320, 82 S.Ct. at 1521. If the court's task was motivated by the same business and economic considerations as those of

the defendants, the inquiry could end here.

The inquiry of the court, however, is controlled by the precedental [precedential] decisions of the Supreme and other courts, particularly the Seventh Circuit. When viewed in that context, this court feels compelled to grant the injunction. It is simply impossible to ignore the language in Philadelphia, supra, that "a merger which produces a firm controlling an undue percentage share of the relevant market, and results in a significant increase in the concentration of firms in that market, is so inherently likely to lessen competition substantially that it must be enjoined in the absence of evidence clearly showing that the merger is not likely to have such anticompetitive effects." The court

then went on to say that, "The merger of the appellees will result in a single bank's controlling at least 30% of the ... Philadelphia metropolitan area. Without attempting to specify the smallest market share which would still be considered to threaten undue concentration, we are clear that 30% presents that threat. Further, whereas presently the two largest banks in the area control between them approximately 44% of the area's commercial banking business, the two largest after the merger will control 59%. Plainly, we think this increase of more than 33% in concentration must be regarded as significant...." Philadelphia, supra, pp. 374 U.S. 321 at 363, 83 S.Ct. 1715 at 1741-1742. "There is nothing in the record of this case to rebut the inherently anticompetitive tendency

manifested by these percentages." Philadelphia, supra pp. 374 U.S. 321 at 363, 367, 83 S.Ct. 1715 at 1741-1743.

This court, having first determined that the product market is acute inpatient hospital care and that the geographic market consists of Winnebago, most of Boone and Ogle and parts of McHenry and Stephenson counties, went on to calculate the percentage shares of the respective entities both before and after the merger.

Applying those percentage shares to the precise language contained in Philadelphia, the merger of the defendants here will result in a single hospital controlling almost 70% of the Winnebago, Ogle, Boone market. Without attempting to specify the smallest market share which would threaten undue concentration, it is clear that 70%

presents that threat. Further, whereas the two largest hospitals in the geographic area control between them approximately 64% of the area's inpatient hospital business, the two largest after the merger will control 90%. This increase in concentration must be regarded as significant. Nor is there anything in the record of this case to rebut the inherently anticompetitive tendency manifested by these percentages.

As previously discussed, the merger is likely to hurt consumers, as by making it easier for the hospitals remaining in the market to collude, expressly or tacitly, and thereby force prices above or further above the competitive level. HCA, supra, p. 1386.

In sum, when analyzed in the context of the case law, and applying the facts of this case thereto, it is unescapable

[inescapable] that the effect of the proposed merger of RMH and SAH would be to produce a hospital controlling an undue percentage share of the relevant market, and result in a significant increase in concentration of firms in the market, so as to be inherently likely to lessen competition substantially.

ORDER[22/]

The court finds that the proposed merger of Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation is adjudged to be in violation of Section 7 of the Clayton Act, 15 U.S.C. § 18.

Both parties having agreed that they have had a full opportunity to investigate their respective claims, the

---

22/ The court does not deem it necessary to reach the government's Sherman Act claim in light of the court's finding of a Clayton Act violation.

parties have stipulated to consolidate the preliminary injunction hearing with the trial on the merits pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 65(a)(2).

Accordingly, the court grants the permanent injunction prayed for by the United States. The defendants, Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation are hereby permanently enjoined from entering into or carrying out any agreement, understanding, or plan, the effect of which would be to combine Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican Corporations. The defendants, and all persons acting on their behalf are permanently restrained from taking any action, either directly or indirectly, in furtherance of the proposed merger of Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican Corporations.

APPENDIX

FINDINGS OF FACT

The following findings of fact are not inclusive of all the court's findings of fact. The following findings of fact in conjunction with the findings in the court's opinion represent all the court's findings of fact.

1. The City of Rockford is located in Winnebago County in the northcentral part of Illinois. Winnebago County, together with the adjacent county to the east, Boone County, constitute the Rockford Metropolitan Statistical Area ("MSA"). According to the 1980 U.S. Census data, the Rockford MSA had a population of 279,514, with Winnebago County accounting for 250,884 of that total. Rockford itself has a population of about 140,000 and covers an area of about 46 square miles. (Tr. 847.)

2. Rockford has three relatively large general acute care hospitals. Listed in order of their size, as measured either by their number of state inventoried beds or staffed beds, they are: Rockford Memorial, SwedishAmerican and St. Anthony Medical Center. (Tr. 115-16.)

3. These three hospitals are located in different sections of Rockford: Rockford Memorial is located on the west side, SwedishAmerican is near downtown, and St. Anthony is on the east side. (Tr. 849.)

4. Each of the three Rockford hospitals offers a full range of basic acute inpatient hospital services, as well as several "tertiary" services. (Tr. 116.)

Hospitals are classified from most basic to most advanced as primary,

secondary or tertiary facilities. Primary and secondary level hospitals generally provide basic 24 hour emergency room service, respiratory therapy, radiology/laboratory services, physical therapy, medical-surgical acute care, CT scanner, a vascular lab, operating suites, anesthesia services, nursery, obstetrics, and MRI. (Tr. 340-342.) A tertiary level hospital has the same facilities as the other two levels and is available as a primary level hospital for the majority of its patients, but also has specialized services typically provided by leading hospitals such as lithotripsy, cardiovascular diagnostic lab, CT scanner, burn-care unit, and radiation therapy (cancer) services. (Tr. 240-41.)

A referral hospital is one that because of the level of sophistication of

its services is able to attract patients from smaller facilities having more limited services and capabilities. (Tr. 86, 89.)

5. Some tertiary services, such as open heart surgery, are offered by all three Rockford hospitals, while others are offered only by one of the three. For example, St. Anthony is the only Rockford hospital to provide specialized burn services, SwedishAmerican has a well-known pediatric cardiology program, and Rockford Memorial has the only level three intensive care neonatal unit. (Tr. 116-17.)

6. Taken together, the three Rockford hospitals offer a full range of inpatient hospital services, including tertiary services, except that they do not have some very specialized tertiary services, such as organ transplants.

(Tr. 117.) All three Rockford hospitals are well regarded health providers. (Tr. 129.)

7. The defendant Rockford Memorial Corporation ("RMC") transacts business, maintains offices, and is found within the Northern District of Illinois. (Complaint at ¶ 2; Answer at ¶ 2.)

8. RMC is a not-for-profit corporation organized and exiting under the laws of the State of Illinois that maintains its principal office in Rockford, Illinois. RMC is engaged in a variety of health care related enterprises, including owning and operating Rockford Memorial Hospital ("Rockford Memorial" or "RMH"), which is a general acute care hospital in Rockford, Illinois. (Complaint at ¶ 7; Answer at ¶ 7.)

9. The defendant SwedishAmerican Corporation ("SAC") transacts business, maintains offices, and is found within the Northern District of Illinois. (Complaint, ¶ 3; Answer, ¶ 3.)

10. SAC is a not-for-profit corporation organized and existing under the laws of the State of Illinois that maintains its principal office in Rockford, Illinois. SAC is engaged in a variety of health care related enterprises, including owning and operating SwedishAmerican Hospital ("SwedishAmerican" or "SAH"), which is a general acute care hospital in Rockford, Illinois. (Complaint at ¶ 8; Answer at ¶ 8.)

11. On September 29, 1987, Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation executed a Memorandum of Understanding, agreeing, in principle,

to form a new not-for-profit corporation which would become the sole member of and control Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican, and all of their affiliated corporations including their respective principal subsidiaries, Rockford Memorial Hospital and SwedishAmerican Hospital.

12. Pursuant to the Hart-Scott-Rodino Antitrust Improvements Act, 15 U.S.C. § 18a, Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican filed with the United States Department of Justice and the Federal Trade Commission notice of their intention to consolidate. These filings were made on November 25, 1987.

13. Following a review of the Hart-Scott-Rodino filings, and the other supplied documentation, the United States of America (the "government"), filed a verified complaint on June 1,

1988, to prevent and restrain the merger of Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican and to adjudge the transaction to be a violation of Section 7 of the Clayton Act, 15 U.S.C. § 18, and Section 1 of the Sherman Act, 15 U.S.C. § 1.

14. The government simultaneously moved for a preliminary injunction to enjoin Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican from taking any action to proceed with the consolidation, originally scheduled to take place on June 1, 1988.

15. In a scheduling conference with the Court, prior to the actual filing of the complaint, Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican agreed voluntarily not to proceed with the consummation of the transaction until after such time as the Court could hear and rule on the government's motion for a preliminary injunction.

16. Prior to the commencement of the hearing, the parties conducted additional discovery, with each party serving interrogatories and a request for documents on the other party, and each party deposing potential and identified expert witnesses and certain other possible witnesses who were expected to testify at the hearing.

17. A preliminary injunction hearing was held beginning on June 20, 1988, and concluding on July 14, 1988, during which time the Court heard this matter for thirteen days, including the testimony of twenty-one witnesses.

18. Rockford Memorial Hospital is a not-for-profit, federally tax-exempt acute care community hospital. (Tr. 1436.) It has 438 inventoried beds (and, in addition, 33 bassinets). Of these beds, 400 are set up and staffed.

Approximately seventy-five percent, or 300 of the set-up and staffed beds, are filled with patients on a daily basis. (Tr. 1467.)

For its fiscal year ended February 28, 1987, Rockford Memorial had income from operations of $4.2 million on $73.5 million in net revenues; it had $2.8 million in non-operating revenues; and it had an overall excess of revenues over expenses of $7 million. (GX 76 at R 43723.)

According to projections presented to its board of trustees on February 19, 1988, for its fiscal year ending February 29, 1988, Rockford Memorial had an income from operations of $8.4 million on $85.9 million in net revenues; it had $3.8 million in non-operating revenues; and it had an excess of revenues over expenses of $12.1 million. (GX 76 at R 43723.)

19. The total number of inpatient days of care delivered by Rockford Memorial declined from 110,671 in fiscal year 1984, to 107,020 in fiscal year 1985, to 99,789 in fiscal year 1986. The total then increased to 101,458 in fiscal year 1987, and to a projected 107,104 in fiscal year 1988; this total is expected to increase further, to 108,400, in fiscal year 1989. (GX 76 at R 43723.)

20. For its fiscal year ended February 28, 1987, Rockford Memorial had total assets of $77.3 million and an excess of total assets over total liabilities ("fund balance") of $52 million. (GX 76 at R 43724.)

21. According to projections presented to its board of trustees on February 19, 1988, for its fiscal year ending February 29, 1988, Rockford

Memorial had total assets of $90.5 million and a fund balance of $60.7 million. (GX 76 at R 43724.)

22. Rockford Memorial's fund balance was projected to be $8.6 million more at the end of its fiscal year 1988 than it was at the end of its fiscal year 1987. (GX 76 at R 43724.)

23. Rockford Memorial's fund balance does not reflect the sums of money that it has from time to time transferred to other RMC affiliates. (Tr. 1534-35.) In fiscal year 1988, Rockford Memorial transferred a projected $3.8 million to RMC affiliates; in fiscal year 1987, it transferred $5.7 million to RMC affiliates; and during fiscal years' 1984-1986, it transferred another $5.2 million to RMC affiliates. (GX 76 at R 43725.)

24. Approximately thirty-five percent of Rockford Memorial Hospital's revenue is for services provided to Medicare recipients, fifteen percent for Medicaid recipients, six percent for enrollees in Clinicare, a health maintenance organization, and six percent for Blue Cross; other payers accounted for the final third for Rockford Memorial Hospital's payer mix. (Tr. 1454.) For fiscal year 1988, Rockford Memorial Hospital had $3.2 million in charity care, including bad debt. (Tr 1454.) In addition, Rockford Memorial Hospital, like SwedishAmerican Hospital, is often reimbursed less than its charges from certain payers, with Medicaid paying only forty-six percent of the charges for services. (Tr 1455.) Medicare also often pays hospitals less than their charges. (Tr. 1019.) Rockford Memorial

Hospital employs approximately 1,500 employees on a "full time equivalent" basis and has a medical staff of appoximately 386, with 150 physicians on the active medical staff. (Tr. 1436, 1467.)

25. SwedishAmerican Hospital is also a not-for-profit, federally tax-exempt acute care hospital, organized for charitable, educational and medical purposes. (Tr. 1972.) SwedishAmerican Hospital has 427 inventoried hospital beds; 363 beds are currently set up and staffed, with 66 percent, or 240 beds filled with patients on a daily basis. (Tr. 1972.)

26. For its fiscal year ending May 31, 1987, SAC had an income from operations of $1 million on $74.4 million in net revenues; it had $1.3 million in nonoperating revenues; and it

had an overall excess of revenues over expenses of $2.4 million. (GX 27 at 5.)

27. SAC had total assets of $65.6 million and a fund balance of $43.5 million as of September 30, 1987. (GX 28.)

28. SAC's fund balance was $2.4 million more at the end of its fiscal year 1987 than it was at the end of its fiscal year 1986. (GX 27 at 4.)

29. SwedishAmerican has a total medical staff of more than 400 doctors, of whom almost 200 (including 12 dentists) have active staff privileges; the remainder of the doctors with privileges at SwedishAmerican have courtesy staff privileges, since they maintain active privileges at one of the other Rockford hospitals. (Tr. 1972.)

30. In 1985, SwedishAmerican had 13,185 patient admissions and provided

88,977 days of inpatient care. (DX 42 at 2.)

31. The third hospital in Rockford, Illinois is Saint Anthony Medical Center ("Saint Anthony" also "STA"), a general acute care facility with an inventoried bed capacity of 303 beds, operating with available beds of 258 in 1987. (Tr. 511.) Of those beds, approximately 62 percent are filled with patients on a daily basis. (Tr. 512.)

32. For fiscal year 1987, Saint Anthony had $48 million in gross revenues. (Tr. 512.) Of those revenues, eighty to eighty-five percent were accounted for by Saint Anthony's inpatient services. (Tr. 512.)

33. In 1985 St. Anthony had 9,017 patient admissions and provided 50,274 days of inpatient care. (DX 42 at 2.) For its fiscal year ending September 30,

1987, St. Anthony had about 9,000 patient admissions and provided about 58,500 days of inpatient care. (Tr. 512.)

34. Saint Anthony is owned by the Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis (the "Third Order"), a religious congregation with a mission in health care. (Tr. 561.) The Third Order owns eight health care facilities, seven hospitals and one nursing home. In addition to St. Anthony, those facilities include St. Joseph's Hospital Medical Center in Bloomington, Illinois; St. Mary's Hospital in Galesburg, Illinois; Saint James Hospital in Pontiac, Illinois; St. Francis Hospital in Escanaba, Michigan; Saint Francis medical Center in Peoria, Illinois; St. Joseph's Hospital in Belvidere, Illinois; and St. Francis Continuing

Care Facility in Burlington, Iowa. (Tr. 561-562.) Combining all facilities, the Third Order has approximately 1,400 beds available for treating patients. (Tr 566.)

35. Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican regularly purchase substantial quantities of equipment and supplies from sources outside of Illinois for use in connection with their provision of acute inpatient hospital services in the Rockford area. Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican regularly receive substantial revenues from governmental and private payers located outside Illinois in payment for acute inpatient hospital services provided by their hospitals in the Rockford area. (Complaint at ¶ 18; Answer at ¶ 18.) For example, the funds that the State of Illinois pays to Rockford

Memorial and SwedishAmerican are derived fifty percent from state tax revenues and fifty percent from revenues paid out of the federal treasury. (Tr. 272-73.)

36. Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican are each engaged in interstate commerce and their activities are in the flow of, and substantially affect, interstate commerce. (Complaint at ¶ 18; Answer at ¶ 18.)

37. A third-party payer is an individual or group that pays for health care services on behalf of the consumer. (Tr. 124.)

38. The major third-party payers in Rockford are Medicare, traditional indemnity insurers, self-insured employers, Medicaid and Health Maintenance Organizations ("HMO"). (Tr. 134-35.)

39. Many Rockford industries are self-insured and run their own employee health benefit plans. (Tr. 125-26.)

40. Recently, there have been major advances in medical technology including diagnostic and therapeutic equipment, medications, anesthetics, surgical techniques, monitoring systems, and other medical equipment. These advances have made it possible for services which were once appropriately and safely performed only on an outpatient basis to be performed on an outpatient basis -- in outpatient clinics, surgery centers and doctors' offices. (Tr. 44-45; 1617.)

41. In addition, there are certain medical conditions for which a medically appropriate non-surgical outpatient procedure may be employed in lieu of the traditional inpatient surgical procedure. One example is the treatment of

kidney stones. Kidney stones may be treated on an outpatient basis, through the use of lithotripsy, or on an inpatient basis, through traditional kidney stone surgery. Physical diagnosis generally is another example. Today, computerized tomography ("CT") scanning and magnectic resonance imaging ("MRI"), performed on an outpatient basis, have supplanted traditional exploratory surgery, performed on an inpatient basis. (Tr. 1619-21; 1627.)

42. The advent of non-invasive outpatient substitute treatments, such as CT scanning, MRI and lithotripsy, suggest that purchasers of medical care have and will continue to seek less costly outpatient treatment for an expanding range of medical conditions. (Tr. 1636-39.)

43. For example, four to five years ago hernia and cataract operations were performed on an inpatient basis almost exclusively; in more recent years, however, hernia and cataract operations are performed almost exclusively on an outpatient basis. (Tr. 1634-35.)

44. Certain services and procedures are, for the first time, beginning to be performed on an outpatient basis. Examples include laser surgery and cardiac catheterization, and the use of alternative birthing centers for child birth. (Tr. 1620-22.)

45. A number of medical procedures are today within a "gray zone," in that they may be performed on either an inpatient or an outpatient basis, including at the home. These procedures include, but are not limited to chemotheraphy, antibiotic intravenous

procedures, and the use of bilirubin ultraviolet lights to perform liver functions in premature infants. In determining whether patients requiring these procedures may be treated on an inpatient or an outpatient basis, doctors must evaluate whether and to what extent a particular patient will be capable of self-treatment at home, or can safely and effectively be treated on an ambulatory basis at a clinic or in a hospital outpatient department. If the physician determines that the patient may be treated as an outpatient, the physician will usually prescribe or the third party payer will require the less costly outpatient treatment as a substitute for inpatient treatment. (Tr. 1633-36.)

46. There are certain medical procedures for which third party health

care payers will reimburse hospitals only if the particular procedure is performed on an outpatient basis, unless some specific medical condition requires inpatient admission. The number of the procedures on payers' mandatory outpatient lists has increased in recent years, as has the volume of these services. (Tr. 1633.)

47. In conjunction with these lists of mandatory outpatient procedures, many private third party payers require preadmission certification. These third party payers -- or self-insured employers -- require that their subscribers obtain a second opinion confirming the appropriateness of inpatient care for the treatment of the patient's diagnosis. After evaluating the patient, the third party payer may conclude that a course of outpatient

treatment is an appropriate and less costly substitute for inpatient treatment. (Tr. 46; 1616-19.) Accordingly, the third party payer will refuse to reimburse hospitals for those charges rendered in connection with uncertified patients. (Tr. 127-28; 278-79; 522-23; 1616-17, 1770, 1774-75.)

48. Payers also conduct concurrent and post-discharge utilization review. Concurrent review is the process by which current inpatients are evaluated by health professionals retained by third party or self-insured payers to determine when the patient should be discharged and treated as an outpatient. Post-discharge utilization review is a process used by Medicare, Medicaid, and some private payers to evaluate retrospectively the propriety of admission and decide whether or to

what extent to reimburse hospitals. (Tr. 41-42; 1616-19.)

49. Concurrent review and post-discharge utilization review by third party or self-insured payers have the same basic objective as pre-admission certification: to contain health care costs by encouraging the substitution of outpatient treatment for inpatient treatment. (Tr. 1619-22.)

50. Third party payers have responded to the increased cost of inpatient treatment by attempting to shift their subscribers from inpatient to outpatient treatment for a wide range of ailments and conditions. (Tr. 1633.)

51. These efforts by third-party payers largely began about 1984, following changes in Medicare reimbursement methodologies that also sought to encourage use of outpatient services.

Hospitals have been responding to the efforts of governmental and private third-party payers to encourage use of outpatient services for the past several years. (Tr. 1769-70.)

52. For conditions which may be treated identically on either an inpatient or an outpatient basis, purchasers of health care services are extremely price-sensitive; an increase in the cost of the room rate component of inpatient charges often leads to an increased shift to outpatient treatment. (Tr. 1633.)

53. As a result of such utilization review programs, patients hospitalized today tend to have more severe and complex conditions and to require more hospital resources for treatment than patients hospitalized in the past. (Tr. 127-28; 522; 1773-74.)

54. Pursuant to implementation of utilization review procedures, if a third-party payer determines that a patient's use of inpatient hospital services was not medically necessary, the third-party payer may refuse to pay for the patient's use of such services. (Tr. 46; 522.)

55. For patients who are hospitalized today, outpatient services are usually not a good substitute for the hospital services that are provided only by acute care hospitals on an inpatient basis. (Tr. 123-24, 188; 278-79; 375; 903.)

56. General acute care hospitals provide a combination of acute inpatient hospital services for patients who require at least overnight hospitalization for the diagnosis or treatment of an illness or medical condition. (Tr. 121.)

57. A physician admits a patient to a general acute care hospital after making the judgment that the treatment of a patient's illness or medical condition cannot be accomplished through the use of outpatient services. (Tr. 43, 63.) Essentially, a patient's admission to an acute care hospital rests upon "a determination that that patient requires inpatient care and the technology and the support services and the professional care that's associated with that inpatient care." (Tr. 522.)

58. Rockford Memorial Hospital and SwedishAmerican Hospital provide extensive outpatient services; those services include, among others, outpatient surgery, gastroenterology, rehabilitation, physical, speech and occupational therapy, renal dialysis, cardiac rehabilitation, laboratory services, radiology,

diagnostic imaging, radiation oncology and substance abuse treatment. (Tr. 1613.)

59. The trend among hospitals is that the provision of outpatient services will continue to grow in coming years, based on new medical technology, new advances in medications and increasing payer pressures to reduce health care costs. (Tr. 45, 252, 1619.)

60. In the Rockford area, there are numerous nonhospital health care providers. DX 132, "Rockford Area Non-hospital Competitors," identified approximately fifty radiology, physical therapy, laboratory, and chemical dependency non-hospital health care providers in the Rockford area. (Tr. 1627-28.)

61. There are a number of urgent care centers and walk-in clinics in the Rockford area. There are no formal

freestanding outpatient ambulatory surgery centers in Rockford; however, for certain surgical procedures, particularly plastic surgery, much of that work is currently being performed in doctors' offices in quasi-surgical suites. (Tr. 1628.)

62. Additionally, laboratory work and electrocardiograms ("EKGs") are performed on an outpatient basis in hospitals, in state-licensed clinical laboratories located within physicians' offices, and in freestanding outpatient clinics. (Tr. 1623.)

63. Physician practice groups, as well as clinics, hospitals and other health service providers, are currently expanding their services to increase their revenue, as pressure from Medicare and other third party payers increases. (Tr. 1624.)

64. Outpatient services in health care hospitals are performed by exactly the same doctors, nurses and technicians, using the identical equipment, and employing the identical facilities as inpatient services. (Tr. 1622.)

65. Outpatients often later become inpatients at hospitals, whether later in the day on which they receive outpatient treatment, or later in the course of their outpatient treatment. For example, if an outpatient diagnostic test is performed at a hospital and a condition is identified that requires surgery or other inpatient treatment, the outpatient will often be admitted as an inpatient at that hospital. Conversely, inpatients often return for outpatient follow-up treatment. (Tr. 1623.)

66. Presently and in the foreseeable future, however, there are limitations, from a medical perspective, upon the types of patients and the types of illnesses and medical conditions that can be treated appropriately through outpatient services. (Tr. 45, 374-75.) There are patients that require services and monitoring that are too intensive to be done on an outpatient basis; in addition, for certain types of procedures, especially surgical ones, some inpatient hospital care is necessary after the procedure is performed, so that they cannot be performed appropriately on an outpatient basis. (Tr. 44.)

67. The Illinois Department of Public Aid purchases most of its inpatient hospital services under a competitive contracting program, "ICARE," and it could not use for most

patients outpatient providers as a substitute for its acute inpatient hospital service needs. (Tr. 278-79.) In addition, the contracts that third-party payers enter into with SwedishAmerican contain different pricing terms for inpatient versus outpatient services. (GX 26.)

68. Physicians play a substantial role in determining where their patients are hospitalized. (Tr. 43, 85, 130, 234-35, 517.)

69. In order to reduce time spent traveling between their offices and hospitals to visit patients and participate in meetings, physicians prefer to admit patients to hospitals that are conveniently located to their offices. (Tr. 47-48, 517-18, 759.)

70. Patients also prefer to be admitted to hospitals that are located

close to their homes or places of business. (Tr. 517.) This facilitates the ability of family and friends to visit. (Tr. 759, 1271-72, 1800-01.)

71. Most physicians with offices in Rockford have admitting privileges at one or more of the Rockford hospitals and almost always admit their patients to the Rockford hospitals. (Tr. 48-49, 52, 131, 517, 1082.)

72. Physicians with offices in Rockford do not, with a few exceptions, have admitting privileges at hospitals located outside of Rockford. (Tr. 50, 52, 131, 517, 761-62, 131, 1268.) They do not have such privileges because traveling to these hospitals is inconvenient; and Rockford residents prefer to be admitted to one of the Rockford hospitals when they require hospitalization. (Tr. 49-51, 517-18.)

73. Residents of the Rockford area that wish to be admitted to hospitals outside the Rockford area would likely have to be admitted by a non-Rockford area physician. (Tr. 1268-71.)

74. The strong preference of the Rockford area's consumers and physicians for the local Rockford hospitals is also attributable in part to their perception that the acute care hospitals within a one-hour drive of Rockford, but outside the Rockford area, do not provide as wide a range of services and do not have on their medical staffs the specialists needed to provide the more sophisticated services that the Rockford hospitals provide. (Tr. 759-65, 2015-16.)

75. Purchasers of health care services include third party payers such as Medicare, Medicaid, private insurance companies, health maintenance

organizations ("HMOs"), preferred provider organizations ("PPOs") and self-insured employers, as well as the patient's physician who determines the types of medical services a patient is to receive and refers patients to the facility where such care will be delivered. (Tr. 46-47, 751.)

76. A Preferred Provider Organization ("PPO") is an arrangement under which a third-party payer contracts with selected health care providers, including hospitals, on favorable pricing terms and then provides its insureds with incentives to use those selected providers when they need health care services. (Tr. 126.)

77. Families or individuals who are members of a Health Maintenance Organization pay a prepaid amount for health care regardless of which services they require. (Tr. 125.)

78. PPOs and HMOs seek discounts from a health care provider in return for a promise to send their patients to the provider. This produces lower costs for consumers and helps providers fill empty beds. (Tr. 126, 139-40, 530.)

79. HMOs and PPOs will grow in the future in Rockford. (Tr. 139-40; 529-30; 748-49; GX 5 at R 34445; GX 6 at R 515; GX 77 at R 3399.)

80. Employers and insurers do not believe that it would be feasible to require their employees or insureds living in the Rockford area to utilize hospitals outside that area. (Tr. 764.)

81. There are two general acute care hospitals located in Belvidere, Illinois, which is east of Rockford. (Tr. 49, 118, 514, 759.) Highland Hospital has 70 state inventoried beds and is operated pursuant to a management

contract with SwedishAmerican. St. Joseph's Hospital has 100 state inventoried beds and is owned by the Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis, also the owner of St. Anthony. (Tr. 119-120; Tr. 1653-55; GX 31.)

Highland has the following referral agreements: perinatal with RMH, but has recently discontinued obstetric service; pediatric intensive care with SAH. (Tr. 1654.)

St. Joseph's Hospital has the following referral agreements: pediatric intensive care with SAH and burn agreement with St. Anthony.

82. Beloit is located on the Illinois Wisconsin border approximately 20 miles north of Rockford. Its metropolitan population is approximately 35,000 (city and township). (Tr. 372.) Beloit Memorial Hospital is a general

acute care hospital located in Beloit, Wisconsin with 256 beds. It currently has 150 beds staffed. Beloit is approximately 20 miles north of Rockford. It takes approximately 25 minutes to drive from downtown Rockford to Beloit Memorial Hospital. (Tr. 371-72.)

83. Beloit Memorial provides a full range of primary and secondary services and cardiac catherization but does not provide the wide range of services available at the Rockford hospitals. (Tr. 372, 761.)

84. There is very little physician overlap between Rockford and Beloit. No Rockford physicians have attending staff privileges at Beloit Memorial. One physician, a (active) radiation oncologist, with an office in Rockford has consulting staff privileges at the Beloit hospital. This physician sees

patients on an outpatient basis only. (Tr. 378-79, 761.) The tertiary services received in Rockford are unavailable at Beloit (except for cardiac catherization). (Tr. 383.) As part of a PPO, marketed to employers, Beloit has tertiary referral agreements with the University of Wisconsin at Madison and SwedishAmerican. The patients referred to Rockford, for the most part, are from the southern part of Beloit and South Beloit. (Tr. 382, 1641.) Beloit also has a radiation oncology referral agreement with RMH. (Tr. 1644.)

85. One of the reasons for the affiliation with the University of Wisconsin Hospitals by Beloit Memorial Hospital was to reverse a pattern of having patients who were referred to the Rockford hospitals for tertiary care also elect to go to the Rockford

hospitals for primary and secondary care in the future. (Tr. 419-420.)

86. Approximately 5% of Beloit Memorial's total patient admission comes from the Rockton/Roscoe area of Winnebago County, 85% come from the Beloit and South Beloit area. (Tr. 379.)

87. Beloit Memorial does not offer the range of services that are available at the Rockford hospitals and use of this hospital would require establishing a relationship with a physician outside of Rockford. (Tr. 761-62.)

88. Freeport Memorial Hospital is located in the city of Freeport, in Stephenson County, Illinois. It has 274 state inventoried beds including 24 skilled nursing beds; 180 beds are staffed. It takes approximately 40 minutes to drive from Freeport to Rockford. It is about 30 miles west of

Rockford. The approximate population of Freeport is 27,000. (Tr. 224-27.)

89. Freeport Memorial is a not-for-profit acute care hospital that offers primary and secondary services and tertiary services to a small extent. It is unlikely that Freeport will offer greater tertiary care services in the future because it does not have the population in its service area to support the provision of highly sophisticated services. (Tr. 226-27, 236, 240.)

90. No members of Freeport Memorial's active medical staff have offices in Winnebago County. (Tr. 231.)

91. Freeport Memorial utilizes once a month a mobile lithotripsy unit pursuant to an agreement with the Third Order of St. Francis. (Tr. 227.)

92. Freeport Memorial averages an occupancy rate of around 60 to 65

percent of staffed beds, with a recent trend toward more utilization. (Tr. 228.)

93. Freeport Memorial Hospital's chief executive officer, Dennis Hamilton, considers his primary service area to be Stephenson County and the border counties of Jo Daviess, Carroll and Ogle County to be a secondary service area. (Tr. 232.)

94. Freeport Memorial does not market its services to Rockford employers because it is unlikely that residents of Rockford would leave the local area to go to a smaller community hospital. (Tr. 237-38; PFF 114-16.)

95. About 2% of Freeport Memorial Hospital's patients originate in Winnebago County. These patients live in the far western border area. (Tr. 233.)

96. According to CEO Hamilton, of the 25% of Freeport residents that seek care outside Freeport, the patients travel in equal proportions to Madison, Monroe, and Rockford hospitals. (Tr. 235.) These patients leave Freeport for a variety of reasons including: lack of specific services in Freeport, perception bigger is better, referral patterns, and a historic image problem of Freeport Memorial. (Tr. 235.)

97. Freeport Memorial is involved in several referral agreements including the following: perinatalogy renal dialysis, neurosurgery transport with RMH; emergency transfers with both RMH and SAH: some involvement with SAH with cardiac service transfers; pediatric intensive care with SAH; burn care and neurosurgery trauma transport with STA;

transfer agreement including oncology with the University of Wisconsin. (Tr. 236-37, 1641-42.)

98. Kishwaukee Community Hospital is in the city of Dekalb, Dekalb County, Illinois. It is approximately 40 miles from St. Anthony Medical Center or a 45-60 minutes drive from Rockford. The city of Dekalb has a population of approximately 33,000. (Tr. 76, 78.)

99. Kishwaukee is a not-for-profit short term acute hospital with 164 state inventoried beds; only 132 beds are staffed. (Tr. 78.)

100. Kishwaukee is operating at about 50 to 55 percent capacity. Kishwaukee provides medical-surgical, pediatrics, intensive care, psychiatric and chemical dependency, and obstetrics and outpatient services including: x-ray, day surgery, ultrasound, pediatric

cardiology, epilepsy clinic and emergency room service. (Tr. 79.)

101. According to Kishwaukee Community's president, Wayne Fesler, Kishwaukee's primary service area is within a ten to fifteen mile radius of the hospital, with a secondary service area extending another 5 to 10 miles. (Tr. 93.)

102. Eight-five percent of the residents in the primary service area are hospitalized at Kishwaukee. The primary reason being their relationship with their physician. (Tr. 85-95.)

103. According to President Fesler, Kishwaukee does compete in the northern part of Dekalb County. (Tr. 101.)

104. According to Mr. Fesler, the reason the 7 to 10% of residents in Kishwaukee's primary service area are hospitalized in Rockford include:

subspecialties are present in Rockford (i.e., neurosurgery, bypass surgery, radiation oncology, perinatal, neonatal, gastroenterology.) (Tr. 96.)

105. Kishwaukee has not attempted to market services to insurers to have them direct their plan beneficiaries that reside in Rockford to Kishwaukee. (Tr. 87.)

106. Kishwaukee does not market its services in Rockford because the residents of this area have existing relationships with Rockford physicians. (Tr. 87-88.)

107. Kishwaukee has referral agreements with the 3 Rockford hospitals and Chicago-area hospitals including the following: trauma patients to both RMH and SAH, spinal cord patients to Northwestern, limb reimplantation to the University of Chicago and Loyola. (Tr. 94-95, 1656.)

108. Memorial Hospital in the city of Woodstock, McHenry County, Illinois, has 142 state inventoried beds; only 126 beds are staffed. It is located approximately 46 miles east of Rockford. (Tr. 325, 327.)

109. Hospital Corporation of America manages Memorial Hospital pursuant to a management agreement (Tr. 326).

110. Woodstock contains approximately 12,000 people (Tr. 327). Average daily limitation of capacity of Memorial Hospital for the fiscal year ending September 30, 1987 was approximately 64%. (Tr. 327.)

111. Memorial Hospital provides primary and secondary services. It does not offer tertiary care type services and will not offer these services in the future. It does not have the financial resources to compete with the major

tertiary hospitals in the provision of these types of services. (Tr. 329-30, 41.)

112. Some of the services provided by Memorial include: cardiac catheterization, renal dialysis, emergency services, radiology lab, physical therapy, general support service. (Tr. 329.)

113. Insurers have never approached Memorial to service Rockford inpatients who are insured. Nor has Woodstock marketed its service in Winnebago County but it has marketed in Marengo (a point halfway between Woodstock and Rockford). (Tr. 333.)

114. According to Memorial Hospital's chief executive officer, Phillip Dionne, it would be unrealistic for Memorial to market in Winnebago County because of little physician overlap and large travel time. (Tr. 333-337.)

115. Memorial has a prenatal referral agreement with Rockford Memorial and will have a referral with Lutheran General in Chicago for emergency transfers. (Tr. 338-39.)

116. Physicians with offices in Winnebago County do not have active or associate privileges at Memorial Hospital. A few have courtesy or consulting privileges but do not admit patients to the hospital and are called in as specialists to consult with Memorial's attending staff members. (Tr. 332.)

117. Sycamore Hospital is located in Dekalb County and has 49 state inventoried beds. (Tr. 1655; GX 31.) This hospital is on the verge of going out of the general acute care business. It serves mainly ventilator dependent patients. Rockford Memorial has an

agreement to transfer long term chronic patients to Sycamore. (Tr. 1655-56.)

118. Other hospitals located in northern Illinois and southern Wisconsin include the following:

Hospital	City	County	State Inventoried Acute Care Beds
Community General	Sterling	Whiteside	117
Galena-Strauss	Galena	Jo Daviess	29
Harvard Community	Harvard	McHenry	36
Katherine Shaw Bethea	Dixon	Lee	155
Morrison Community	Morrison	Whiteside	48
Northern Illinois Medical	McHenry	McHenry	171
Rochelle Community	Rochelle	Ogle	62
Sandwich Community	Sandwich	Dekalb	93
Savannah City	Savannah	Carroll	37
Mercy	Janesville	Rock	--
St. Clare	Monroe	Green	--

Totals for state inventoried acute care beds exclude beds devoted to long term

care, rehabilitation, substance abuse and psychiatric services. (GX 31; GX 39; Tr. 1643, 1656, 1661-2.)

119. Other referral agreements between Rockford hospitals and these outlying hospitals include:

Harvard Community has the following referral agreements with Rockford Memorial: perinatal agreement with Harvard; pediatric intensive care unit and cardiac monitoring with SwedishAmerican, and burn care with St. Anthony. (Tr. 1650-51.)

Northern Illinois Medical Center has the following referral agreements: perinatal and cardiac catheterization, helicopter transport transfer agreement with Rockford Memorial, burn care agreement with St. Anthony, trauma transfer with both STA and RMH. (Tr. 1652-53.)

Rochelle has the following referral agreements:

Neonatal/perinatal transfer agreement with RMH; pediatric intensive care unit and cardiac monitoring with SAH; and burn agreement with St. Anthony; and recruitment agreement with University of Illinois College of Medicine. (Tr. 1657.)

Katherine Shaw Bethea has the following referral agreements:

Perinatal, rehabilitation, and renal dialysis with RMH; pediatric intensive care with SAH; neurosurgery and trauma transfer agreement with RMH and STA. Radiation oncologist for RMH travels to Katherine Shaw Bethea. (Tr. 1657-58.)

120. Approximately twenty-five to thirty percent of the patients actually utilizing the Rockford hospitals come to these hospitals from beyond the government's proposed geographic market. (GX 8.)

Most of these patients come to Rockford to receive services that are not available at the hospitals closest to them and others because they believe that the Rockford hospitals provide higher quality. (Tr. 86; Tr. 130; 519, 764-5, 944, 1253, 1271, DX 112.)

121. Dr. Lynk based his opinion that the geographic market consisted of the ten counties surrounding the Rockford hospitals on an analysis of patient origin and destination data. These data were compiled by the Illinois Hospital Association, which is an association that includes virtually all of the hospitals in Illinois (Tr. 1005), and by the Health Care Financing Administration, which administers the Medicare payment process (the "MedPar" data). (Tr. 1110.)

Elzinga-Hogarty Results -- Charges

The following figures were calculated using the charge data in DX 104:

Counties	LOFI	LIFO	AVERAGE
W	67.2%	87.9%	77.6%
W,B	72.6%	88.7%	80.6%
W,O,B	79%	85%	82%
W,O,B,D,	83%	80%	81.5%
W,O,B,Mc	82%	75%	78.5%
W,B,O,R	82.7%	81.5%	81.9%
W,O,B,Mc,D	85%	75%	80%
W,B,O,R,S	84.2%	82.2%	82.1%
W,B,O,R,S,D	86.8%	81.4%	83.1%
W,B,O,S,Mc,D	86%	76%	81%
W,R,O,R,S,D,Mc	87.6%	75.5%	81.5%
W,B,O,S,Mc,D,L,	88%	77%	82.5%
Other 3 counties	1.4%	2%	
Ten County Area	90%	74.7%	82.4%

123. In a 1985 CON application for an MRI, Saint Anthony stated it served the entire state designated Region I-A planning area. (DX 55) (Tr. 615.) This is an area consisting of the following Illinois counties: Winnebago, Boone, DeKalb, Ogle, Dixon, Whiteside, Carroll, Jo Daviess and Stephenson. (DX 70.)

Moreover, Saint Anthony stated it not only served the state planning area but it also is a regional referral center. (Tr. 615.) Similarly, in another CON application for a mobile lithotripter, Saint Anthony stated that it expected to extend services to southern Wisconsin. (DX 60.)

124. Mr. Rindler's testimony that his hospital does not compete with the Rockford hospitals is somewhat contradicted in an earlier book he authored where he described the following:

> Beloit's hospital out-migration numbers made it clear that most local residents leaving the community for health care were going to one of three tertiary hospitals in a nearby northern Illinois city. Families tended to utilize the tertiary hospitals for primary care because they perceived the quality of care was better.

(DX 134, Tr. 1648-49.)

125. To the extent that patients are coming to Rockford for tertiary care,

their economic importance to the hospital is greater than their numbers alone might indicate. (Tr. 1678.)

126. The pre-merger HHI for the market for the provision of inpatient staffed beds is 2555, and it will increase approximately 2048 to 4603 as a result of the proposed merger. The number of general acute hospitals will decrease from six to five with one hospital constituting 64% of the hospital beds.

Taking into account the affiliations of SAH with Highland and St. Anthony's with St. Joseph's; the pre-merger HHI for the market for the provision of inpatient staffed beds is 3184, and it will increase approximately 2464 to 5648 as a result of the merger. The number of general acute hospitals will decrease from 4 to 3 with one hospital (the

merged entity) controlling 70.4% of the staffed inpatient hospital beds.

The pre-merger HHI for the market for the provision of inpatient days is 3026, and it will increase approximately 2621 to 5647 as a result of the proposed merger. Taking into account the affiliation of SAH and Highland and STA with St. Joseph's, the pre-merger HHI for the market for the provision of inpatient days is 3331, and it will increase approximately 2836 to 6167 as a result of the mergers.

The pre-merger HHI for the market for the provision of inpatient admissions is 2789, and it will increase 2322 to 5111 as a result of the merger. Taking into account the affiliation of SAH and Highland and STA and St. Joseph's, the pre-merger HHI for the market for the provision of inpatient

admissions is 3200, and it will increase 2774 to 5770.

127. In conjunction with the CON program, the Illinois Health Facilities Planning Board ("Board") prepares an annual State Plan that inventories all health care facilities. The State Plan summarizes the number of beds and types of services offered in the State and projects the number of additional beds needed or excess beds in the State. (Tr. 427-28.)

128. The procedure for obtaining a "substantive" CON in Illinois involves several steps. (Tr. 437-38.)

129. An unsuccessful applicant can request an administrative hearing and, if the application is denied after this hearing, can seek judicial review in the Illinois Circuit Court. (Tr. 437-38.)

130. If the CON is granted, any affected party can seek reconsideration from the Board and may have a right of appeal to the courts. (Tr. 438-39, 452.)

131. Beginning in 1983, and continuing into 1984, the three Rockford hospitals tried "maintaining a united front" during contract negotiations with Blue Cross and Blue Shield of Illinois ("Chicago Blue Cross"). (GX 17 at R 3430.)

132. Essentially, this united front consisted of the fact that "the three Rockford Hospitals had agreed not to sign a standard Blue Cross contract due to the resulting reduction in payments" that each hospital would receive under the proposed standard contract. (GX 19 at R 3356.)

133. Ultimately "the united effort of the three Rockford Hospitals opposing

the Chicago Blue Cross standard contract was partially successful" because "[a]fter a series of meetings with Blue Cross, St. Anthony Hospital signed a modified contract and SwedishAmerican eventually followed suit." In addition, "Rockford Memorial Hospital was able to achieve a modified Chicago Blue Cross agreement for a period of eighteen months." (GX 23 at R 804-05.)

134. The united front taken by the three Rockford Hospitals had its genesis in events that occurred after a local Blue Cross plan, based in Rockford, was merged into the Chicago Blue Cross plan in 1982. (DX 64 at 1.) Before that merger, each of the three Rockford hospitals had a contract with the Rockford Blue Cross plan that paid the full charges that were billed by each hospital. (Tr. 537, 1475; GX 34 at 2.)

135. After merging with the Rockford Blue Cross plan, Chicago Blue Cross wanted to negotiate a new contract with each of the three Rockford hospitals pursuant to which Chicago Blue Cross would pay each hospital less than its full charges, as billed. (Tr. 537, 1476.)

136. Chicago Blue Cross wanted to negotiate these new contracts with the three Rockford hospitals because they were the only hospitals in the State of Illinois that were being paid their full charges, as billed; Chicago Blue Cross was paying all other hospitals in the state on the lower, "cost plus 5%," basis. (GX 33 at 1.)

137. The existence of the more favorable payment terms to the three Rockford hospitals had put Blue Cross' "contracts with the other hospitals [in

the state] in major jeopardy," making it "increasingly urgent" for Chicago Blue Cross to conform its contract with each of the three Rockford hospitals with the contracts it had elsewhere in the state. (DX 64 at 1.)

138. "The representatives of Chicago Blue Cross [were] staunch in their position that they should have their standard hospital contract (cost plus 5 percent) accepted by each of the three Rockford hospitals." (GX 34 at 2.)

139. Following several consultations with each of the three Rockford hospitals, representatives of Chicago Blue Cross "agreed to joint meetings [with the three Rockford hospitals] in the hope that this would bring about a level of understanding on conceptual issues which would establish a framework within which [Chicago Blue Cross] could

successfully conclude individual hospital negotiations" concerning the new contractual arrangements that it was proposing for each of the Rockford hospitals. (GX 32 at 2.)

140. After holding those meetings with the three Rockford hospitals, Chicago Blue Cross sent a letter to each hospital, dated October 21, 1983. The letter from Chicago Blue Cross informed each of the three Rockford hospitals that Chicago Blue Cross desired to pursue individual hospital negotiations and that further collective conferences were no longer in the best interests of the parties. (GX 32, 75, 92.)

141. In early November, 1983, St. Anthony became aware that SwedishAmerican had decided to sign a contract with Chicago Blue Cross. (GX 34 at 2.)

142. In response to this development, Mr. Marvin Webber, the president of the advisory board of St. Anthony, wrote a letter dated November 17, 1983, to "Mr. David Knapp Chairman, SwedishAmerican Hospital." Mr. Webber emphasized that his letter concerned "an important matter which has serious long range financial implications affecting all three Rockford hospitals," and that "[t]his issue, which I believe needs immediate discussion by the representative members of the boards of all three hospitals, is the implications financially of signing a contract by the hospitals with Chicago Blue Cross." Stating that he had recently learned of SwedishAmerican's decision to sign a contract with Chicago Blue Cross, Mr. Webber advised Mr. Knapp that "[t]his action is in direct

opposition to the desires of both Rockford Memorial and St. Anthony Hospitals." In his letter Mr. Webber also reminded Mr. Knapp that "all three [Rockford] hospitals have agreed to collectively refuse to sign a contract" with Chicago Blue Cross. Mr. Webber went on to advise:

> If all three [Rockford] hospitals continue to stand firm in not signing a contract, we would continue to function in a similar environment. However, if one hospital in Rockford agrees to sign a contract, it creates a situation where it will force the remaining two hospitals to also sign a similar contract.

Mr. Webber concluded his letter to the chairman of SwedishAmerican by calling for a meeting to discuss the entire matter and requested that the meeting occur before SwedishAmerican signed a contract with Blue Cross. Copies of Mr. Webber's letter to Mr. Knapp were sent to the president and to the

chairman of the board of directors of Rockford Memorial. (GX 33.)

143. SwedishAmerican agreed not to make a commitment to Chicago Blue Cross until after the meeting was held that Mr. Webber had requested in his letter of November 17, 1983. (GX 42 at R 758.)

144. The meeting of representatives of the three Rockford hospitals that Mr. Webber had requested was held on November 29, 1983, and it was attended by representatives of all three Rockford hospitals, including the president of each hospital.

145. About two weeks later, at the December 14, 1983, meeting of the joint conference committee of Rockford Memorial's board of trustees, Mr. Maysent reported that "[o]riginally all three Rockford hospitals agreed not to sign the contract with [Chicago] Blue

Cross," but that SwedishAmerican had advised of their intention to sign a contract with Chicago Blue Cross. After indicating that negotiations were still in progress, Mr. Maysent complained that "[i]t is very difficult to negotiate this issue when one hospital announced its intentions to break the original agreement not to sign the Blue Cross Contract." (GX 18 at R 3436.)

146. The chairmen of the boards of directors, as well as the presidents, of all three Rockford hospitals took part in meetings and discussions concerning the "united effort of the three Rockford hospitals opposing the Chicago Blue Cross standard contract." (GX 23 at R 804; GX 35.)

147. At Rockford Memorial, the efforts of the three Rockford hospitals to maintain a united front against

Chicago Blue Cross were reported to the board of trustees or to a joint conference committee of the board on at least six occasions between September 1983 and September 1984. (GX 17 at R 3430; GX 42 at R 758; GX 18 at R 3436; GX 19 at R 3356; GX 22 at R 801; GX 23 at R 804-05.)

148. The last report on the united effort of the Rockford hospitals against Chicago Blue Cross was given to the Rockford Memorial Board of trustees on September 19, 1984, at which the board was provided with a detailed summary of events. (GX 23 at R 804-05.) In this report a reference was also made to certain negotiations between the Illinois Hospital Association ("IHA") and Chicago Blue Cross. These were not negotiations with respect to contract prices. (Tr. 1547.) These negotiations

concerned a contract that was silent with respect to the price, quality, and kinds of services covered by the contract, but they did address definitional terms and the structure of the contract. (Tr. 1037.) Beyond that point, it would be up to Blue Cross and each individual hospital to arrive at a mutually agreeable contract. (Tr. 1038.)

149. A "modified contract" that St. Anthony signed with Chicago Blue Cross is also referenced in the September 19, 1984, minutes of the Rockford Memorial board of trustees meeting. This "modified contact" was more closely aligned with the "full charges" payment terms of the contract that St. Anthony previously had with the Rockford Blue Cross plan. (Tr. 539; GX 23 at R 804-05.)

150. Among those present at the Rockford Memorial board of trustees

meeting on September 19, 1984, when the last report was given about the united efforts of the three Rockford hospitals to oppose the Chicago Blue Cross standard contract, were: R. Robert Funderburg, H.W. Maysent, John B. Whitehead, Jared W. Sparks and William O. Nelson; among the Rockford Memorial board members absent from this meeting was C. Gordon Smith. (GX 23 at R 804.) These six Rockford Memorial board members are all designated to be members of the board of directors of the new corporation that would control Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican after the merger; they comprise one-half of the membership of the new corporation's 12-member board; and Messrs. Nelson and Sparks have been selected as, respectively, chairman and chairman-elect of the board of the new corporation. (Tr. 1911-12.)

151. Mr. Nelson approved of the united efforts of the three Rockford hospitals in opposing a standard Chicago Blue Cross contract. (Tr. 1909.)

152. At the September 19, 1984, meeting of the Rockford Memorial board of trustees, the united efforts of the three Rockford hospitals to oppose the Chicago Blue Cross standard contract were discussed, and no board member objected to those efforts having been undertaken. (Tr. 1908-09.)

153. As far as the management of Rockford Memorial was concerned, its contract dispute with Chicago Blue Cross in the 1983-84 period was a straightforward dispute over money -- "[Rockford Memorial] was trying to negotiate a contract which would be more favorable to the hospital." (Tr. 1909.) Similarly, when they took

collective actions against Chicago Blue Cross, the three Rockford hospitals "were attempting to collectively try to see what we could do, if anything, to have a more favorable contract than the existing standard Blue Cross contract." (Tr. 1548.)

154. In dealing with Chicago Blue Cross, Rockford Memorial and its board of trustees "didn't have a long discussion of what would [Rockford Memorial's actions] do to the Blue Cross subscribers." (Tr. 1914.) "I don't think [the board] necessarily paid too much attention to the Blue Cross, other than that we were in a situation of trying to negotiate the best contract for the hospital." (Tr. 1913.)

Appendix B -- United States of America v. Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation, 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. 1990).

APPENDIX B

UNITED STATES of America,
Plaintiff-Appellee,

v.

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION
and SwedishAmerican
Corporation, Defendants-Appellants.

No. 89-1900.

United States Court of Appeals,
Seventh Circuit.

Argued Dec. 4, 1989.

Decided April 3, 1990.

The United States brought action to enjoin proposed consolidation of non-profit hospitals violative of antitrust laws. The United States District Court, for the Northern District of Illinois, Stanley J. Roszkowski, J., 717 F. Supp. 1251, entered judgment in favor of Government. Hospitals appealed. The Court of Appeals, Posner, Circuit Judge, held that proposed merger violated Sherman Act.

AFFIRMED.

1. **Monopolies 20(1)**

Force of Clayton Act provision stating that "no person subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission shall acquire the whole or any part of the assets of another person" where effect may be substantially to lessen competition or tend to create monopoly is merely to exempt mergers in regulated industries enumerated in section of Act vesting authority to enforce Act's prohibitions in five agencies, including Federal Trade Commission. Clayton Act, §§ 7, 11, as amended, 15 U.S.C.A. §§ 18, 21.

2. **Federal Courts 612**

Government waived argument, by failing to make it, for construction of Clayton Act pursuant to which provision of Act would have applied to merger between non-profit hospitals. Clayton

Act, §§ 7, 11, as amended, 15 U.S.C.A. §§ 18, 21; Federal Trade Commission Act, § 4, 15 U.S.C.A. § 44.

3. **Monopolies 20(11)**

Terms "stock" and "share capital" in provision of Clayton Act stating that "no person ... shall acquire ... the whole or any part of the stock or other share capital ..." would not be construed to be synonyms for "control" so as to bring merger of nonprofit hospitals, which did not have stock or share capital, within scope of Act. Clayton Act, § 7, as amended, 15 U.S.C.A. § 18.

See publication Words and Phrases for other judicial constructions and definitions.

4. **Monopolies 20(11)**

Merger of nonprofit hospitals would be subject to section of Clayton Act providing that "no person subject to the

jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission shall acquire the whole or any part of the assets of another person" where the effect may be substantially to lessen competition or tend to create a monopoly; reference to jurisdiction of Federal Trade Commission (FTC) refers to section of Act vesting authority to enforce Act's prohibitions in FTC, rather than to section of Federal Trade Commission Act confining FTC's jurisdiction to "company ... or association, incorporated or unincorporated, which is organized to carry on business for its own profit or that of its members." Clayton Act, §§ 7, 11, as amended, 15 U.S.C.A. §§ 18, 21; Federal Trade Commission Act, § 4, 15 U.S.C.A. § 44.

5. **Federal Courts 759**

Appellate court could affirm decision by district court on alternate ground that had not been waived.

6. **Monopolies 20(1)**

Both Clayton Act and Sherman Act prevent transactions likely to reduce competition substantially. Clayton Act, § 7, as amended, 15 U.S.C.A. § 18; Sherman Anti-Trust Act, § 1, 15 U.S.C.A. § 1.

7. **Monopolies 20(6)**

"Market," for purposes of Sherman Act, is denominator of fraction, numerator of which is output of alleged violators or some other select group of firms; denominator is given by output of suppliers to which group of customers can turn for the requirements of particular product. Sherman Anti-Trust Act, § 1, 15 U.S C.A. § 1.

See publication Words and Phrases for other judicial constructions and definitions.

8. **Monopolies 20(8)**

"Market share," within meaning of Sherman Act, is fraction of output of suppliers to which group of customers can turn for their requirements of particular product that is controlled by particular supplier or suppliers whose market power is to be assessed. Sherman Anti-Trust Act, § 1, 15 U.S.C.A. § 1.

See publication Words and Phrases for other judicial constructions and definitions.

9. **Monopolies 20(6)**

In determining, for purposes of Sherman Act, "market" of hospitals seeking to merge, evidence that growing number of services provided by hospitals were also available from nonhospital providers was not relevant absent link between prices of services provided by

nonhospitals and services provided exclusively by hospitals. Sherman Anti-Trust Act, § 1, 15 U.S.C.A. §1.

10. **Monopolies 24(13)**

Evidence supported district court's determination that "market," for Sherman Act purposes, of two hospitals proposing merger was hospitals' service area, rather than ten-county area proposed by hospitals. Sherman Anti-Trust Act, § 1, 15 U.S.C.A. §1.

11. **Monopolies 20(11)**

Merging nonprofit hospitals' immense market shares in reasonably defined market created presumption of illegality. Sherman Anti-Trust Act, § 1, 15 U.S.C.A. § 1.

12. **Monopolies 12(16)**

Regulation of hospitals did not work implied repeal of antitrust laws. Sherman Anti-Trust Act, § 1, 15 U.S.C.A. § 1.

13. **Monopolies 24(13)**

Proposed merger of two largest hospitals, both nonprofits, in city of 140,000 people violated Sherman Act; Government showed large market shares in plausibly defined market in industry more prone than many to collusion and district judge was free to reject defendant's conjectures as to motives of nonprofits. Sherman Anti-Trust Act, § 1, 15 U.S.C.A. § 1.

Robert B. Nicholson, David Seidman, Department of Justice, Antitrust Div., Appellate Section, Richard S. Martin, Seymour H. Dussman, Nancy M. Goodman, Fred E. Haynes, Department of Justice, Antitrust Div., Washington, D.C., for U.S. plaintiff-appellee.

John C. McCarthy, Terry D. Anderson, and Scott C. Sullivan, Williams & McCarthy, Rockford, Ill., Thomas Campbell, Edward S. Weil, Gardner, Carton & Douglas, Chicago, Ill., for Rockford Memorial Corp. defendant-appellant.

Thomas Campbell, Edward S. Weil, Chicago, Ill., Bradley T. Koch, Philip R. Frankfort, Richard D. Gaines, Holmstrom & Kennedy, Rockford, Ill., for SwedishAmerican Corp. defendant-appellant.

William G. Kopit, Robert W. McCann, Epstein, Becker & Green, Washington, D.C., for Voluntary Hospitals of America, Inc. amicus curiae.

Before POSNER and FLAUM, Circuit Judges, and DUMBAULD, Senior District Judge.*/

POSNER, Circuit Judge.

The United States brought suit under section 7 of the Clayton Act and section 1 of the Sherman Act (15 U.S.C. §§ 18, 1) to enjoin a merger of the two largest

---

*/ Hon. Edward Dumbauld, of the Western District of Pennsylvania, sitting by designation.

hospitals -- both nonprofits -- in Rockford, Illinois, a city of 140,000 people. The district judge held that the merger violated section 7, and issued the injunction; he did not reach the section 1 charge. 717 F. Supp. 1251.

The defendants appeal, arguing first that section 7 does not apply to a merger between nonprofit enterprises. Surprisingly, this is an issue of first impression at the appellate level, with the exception of an unpublished opinion by the Fourth Circuit, of which more later. Section 7 provides that "[1] no person ... shall acquire ... the whole or any part of the stock or other share capital and [2] no person subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission shall acquire the whole or any part of the assets of another person," where the effect may be

substantially to lessen competition, or to tend to create a monopoly. (Emphasis added.) Illinois law forbids a nonprofit corporation to have, and these hospitals do not have, stock or share capital. Ill. Rev. Stat. ch. 32, ¶ 106.05. So the clause we have labeled [1] would seem not to apply. And, the defendants argue, the FTC has no jurisdiction over a nonprofit, corporation -- so that the merger is not covered by the clause referring to asset acquisitions, clause [2], either -- because section 4 of the Federal Trade Commission Act confines the Commission's jurisdiction under the Act to a "company ... or association, incorporated or unincorporated, which is organized to carry on business for its own profit or that of its members." 15 U.S.C. § 44.

[1] The first argument, knocking out clause [1], is strong. The second argument, however, in assuming that the reference in section 7 to "person[s] subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission" is to the Federal Trade Commission Act, overlooks the possibility that the reference is actually to the provision in the Clayton Act itself concerning the jurisdiction of the FTC -- namely sections 11, 15 U.S.C. § 21. Section 11 vests authority to enforce the prohibitions of the Clayton Act in five agencies. These are the Interstate Commerce Commission, with respect to the common carriers regulated by that Commission; the Federal Communications Commission, with respect to the common carriers regulated by it; ditto for the Civil Aeronautics Board (now defunct); the Federal Reserve

Board, for banks; and, for everyone else, the FTC: "Authority to enforce compliance with sections 2, 3, 7, and 8 of this Act by the persons respectively subject thereto is hereby vested in ... the Federal Trade Commission where applicable to all other character of commerce." Section 11 goes on to prescribe the procedure to be followed by these commissions and boards that have been given jurisdiction to enforce the Act. The procedure is self-contained and does not depend on particular provisions in the agencies' organic statutes, so that when in 1950 Congress amended section 7 to broaden its reach, it amended section 11 as well. We believe that the force of the assets-acquisition provision in section 7 is, therefore, merely to exempt mergers in the regulated industries enumerated in section 11.

Areeda & Turner, Antitrust Law ¶ 906, at p. 797 n. 2 (1989 Supp.). Those industries do not include the hospital industry. The Clayton Act evinces a purpose of limiting the Federal Trade Commission's jurisdiction vis-a-vis that of other federal agencies charged with enforcing the Act in the industries that they regulate, but it evinces no purpose of exempting nonprofit firms in industries within the domain that the Act bestows on the Commission ("all other characters of commerce").

[2,3] The government amazingly has failed to make this argument (thus waiving it), substituting an unnecessarily venturesome argument that the acquisition of control of a nonprofit corporation is the acquisition of that corporation's stock or share capital within the meaning of section 7 (and

hence comes within clause [1]), even though a nonprofit corporation does not have any stock or share capital and could not under relevant state law. The government points out that in United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321, 335-49, 83 S.Ct. 1715, 1726-33, 10 L.Ed.2d 915 (1963), the Supreme Court held that a bank merger was a stock acquisition for purposes of section 7, though in corporate law it is an asset acquisition. There was no indication, the Court pointed out, that Congress had by its references to the FTC in sections 7 and 11 intended to exempt mergers by regulated firms; and while the acquiring firm in a merger does not actually acquire the stock of the acquired firm -- it acquires the assets, in exchange either for stock of the acquiring firm or, in the case of a

consolidation (the actual transaction in that case), for new stock -- the effect is the same. Id. at 336-38, 83 S.Ct. at 1726-27.

The approach to statutory interpretation that informs Philadelphia National Bank is controversial, but it is neither indefensible nor irrelevant to the interpretive question in the present case. The approach, premised on recognition that legislative draftsmanship is often a rushed and clumsy process, deficient in foresight, tries to carry out the purposes of the statute insofar as these can be inferred, even if the result is a wide departure from literal meaning. But whatever its merits, it is not an approach in vogue in the Supreme Court at the moment and we hesitate to push it further than it was pushed in

Philadelphia National Bank. We would be pushing it further if we read the words "stock" and "share capital" in section 7 as if they were synonyms for "control" (which is what would be acquired by this merger), although there are passages in the Philadelphia Bank opinion that can be quoted in support of the extension. E.g., id. at 338, 83 S.Ct. at 1727.

[4] We are especially reluctant to test the elasticity of our interpretive powers without good reason, the only reason here being that the government overlooked a solid argument, based on section 11 of the Clayton Act, which would eliminate the loophole that the government rather desperately asks us to fill by a far-out interpretation of section 7. We decline the invitation, and conclude that as the parties have framed the issues the merger is not

subject to section 7. The qualification is important, for we believe (contrary to United States v. Carilion Health System, 707 F. Supp. 840, 841 n.1 (W.D.Va.), aff'd without opinion, 892 F.2d 1042 (4th Cir. 1989)) that the merger is subject to section 7, once the reference in that section to the jurisdiction of the FTC is understood, as we think it should be understood, to refer to section 11 of the Clayton Act rather than to section 4 of the FTC Act.

[5] The government has a fallback position, however: the merger violates section 1 of the Sherman Act, as charged alternatively in the complaint. Although the district judge did not find it necessary to reach the issue, we can do so, without impropriety, since the subordinate findings that the judge made demonstrate a section 1 violation. We

can affirm a decision by a district court on an alternative ground that has not been waived, Martinez v. United Automobile Workers, 772 F.2d 348, 353 (7th Cir. 1985); LaSalle National Bank v. General Mills Restaurant Group, Inc., 854 F.2d 1050, 1052 (7th Cir. 1988), and this ground has not been; it has been briefed and argued by both sides.

[6] We doubt whether there is a substantive difference today between the standard for judging the lawfulness of a merger challenged under section 1 of the Sherman Act and the standard for judging the same merger challenged under section 7 of the Clayton Act. It is true that the operative language of the two provisions is different and that some of the old decisions (old by antitrust standards anyway) speak as if that should make a difference. E.g.,

Minnesota Mining & Mfg. Co. v. New Jersey Wood Finishing Co., 381 U.S. 311, 323, 85 S.Ct. 1473, 1479, 14 L.Ed.2d 405 (1965); United States v. Penn-Olin Chemical Co., 378 U.S. 158, 170-71, 84 S.Ct. 1710, 1716-17, 12 L.Ed.2d 775 (1964). A transaction violates section 1 of the Sherman Act if it restrains trade; it violates the Clayton Act if its effect may be substantially to lessen competition. But both statutory formulas require, and have received, judicial interpretation; and the interpretations have, after three quarters of a century, converged. 2 Areeda & Turner, Antitrust Law, ¶ 304 (1978); 4 id., ¶ 906, at p. 22.

We must recall some history. The Clayton Act was passed in 1914 against a background of disappointment with the Supreme Court's interpretation of the

Sherman Act. Although the Court had held railroad cartels and the oil and tobacco trusts illegal under that Act, language in the Court's opinions, particularly Chief Justice White's opinion in Standard Oil Co. v. United States, 221 U.S. 1, 31 S.Ct. 502, 55 L.Ed. 619 (1911), aroused anxiety that it was too difficult to prove a violation. The response of the draftsman of the Clayton Act was to identify particular anticompetitive practices and forbid them upon a showing not that they would, but merely that they might, lessen competition substantially. Among these practices was the acquisition of the stock of a competitor; such acquisitions, particularly when secret, were thought to be among the methods that trusts used to acquire market dominance and intimidate rivals. Brown

Shoe Co. v. United States, 370 U.S. 294, 314, 82 S.Ct. 1502, 1518, 8 L.Ed.2d 510 (1962).

Although the Clayton Act gave the Department of Justice jurisdiction concurrent with the Federal Trade Commission to enforce its provisions, 15 U.S.C. §§ 21, 25, only the FTC seemed interested in enforcing section 7 and its ability to do so against mergers as distinct from pure stock acquisitions was crippled by a series of decisions narrowly interpreting the Commission's powers under section 11. (The story is told in United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, supra, 374 U.S. at 338-40, 83 S.Ct. at 1727-28.) In addition, when the Department of Justice brought suit under section 1 of the Sherman Act against a substantial asset acquisition in United States v. Columbia

Steel Corp., 334 U.S. 495, 68 S.Ct. 1107, 92 L.Ed. 1533 (1948), it was rebuffed in an opinion widely regarded as imposing -- once again -- an undue burden on the antitrust plaintiff.

It was against this background that Congress in 1950 amended section 7 to plug the asset-acquisition loophole and by doing so to bring mergers and other asset acquisitions under the less demanding standard of the Clayton Act. United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, supra, 374 U.S. at 341-42, 83 S.Ct. at 1729-30. But it was less demanding only in relation to the interpretation of section 1 in Columbia Steel, and that interpretation was to change. In United States v. First National Bank & Trust Co. of Lexington, 376 U.S. 665, 84 S.Ct. 1033, 12 L.Ed.2d 1 (1964), the Supreme Court invalidated

under section 1 a merger which had joined two banks that between them had from 52 to 54 percent of the commercial banking business of their market and from 80 to 95 percent of the trust business. The ground was the elimination of competition between the merging firms, and implied -- since every merger eliminates competition between the parties to the merger -- that any very large horizontal merger violated the statute. There was still a gap between the statutory standards, for in the period in which Lexington Bank was decided the Supreme Court was holding mergers in single digits unlawful under section 7, a trend that culminated in United States v. Von's Grocery Co., 384 U.S. 270, 86 S.Ct. 1478, 16 L.Ed.2d 555 (1966). In recent years, however, a more moderate interpretation of section 7 prevailed.

As we noted recently in another (and very similar) hospital-merger case, Hospital Corporation of America v. FTC, 807 F.2d 1381, 1386 (7th Cir. 1986), the current understanding of section 7 is that it forbids mergers that are likely to "hurt consumers, as by making it easier for the firms in the market to collude, expressly or tacitly, and thereby force price above or farther above the competitive level."

A merger with such effects would also violate section 1. The defendants' argument that section 7 prevents probable restraints and section 1 actual ones is word play. Both statutes as currently understood prevent transactions likely to reduce competition substantially. Insofar as the Lexington Bank implies that any large horizontal merger violates section 1 whether or not

it is likely to reduce competition, it has been superseded by more recent decisions construing section 1, such as Broadcast Music, Inc. v. Columbia Broadcasting System, Inc., 441 U.S. 1, 23, 99 S.Ct. 1551, 1564, 60 L.Ed.2d 1 (1979), and Cooperweld Corp. v. Independence Tube Co., 467 U.S. 752, 768, 104 S.Ct. 2731, 2740, 81 L.Ed.2d 628 (1984), which reject the suggestion that horizontal mergers are unlawful without regard to competitive effects. In noting as if it supported their position that there can be no finding under these decisions of a Sherman Act violation without proof of market power, Ball Memorial Hospital, Inc. v. Mutual Hospital Ins. Inc., 784 F.2d 1325, 1334-37 (7th Cir. 1986), the defendants fail to see that this requirement would be superfluous if the Act punished only

actual restraints. It is because the transactions punished under the Sherman Act, like those punished under the Clayton Act, are ambiguous in their competitive consequences that the courts insist on proof of market power.

Even if we are wrong that the standards under section 1 of the Sherman Act and section 7 of the Clayton Act have converged, and even if we are right that the teaching of Lexington Bank that a large horizontal merger (we mean of course large relative to its market) violates section 1 has been superseded, and even if the consequence of all this is that the old Columbia Steel decision remains canonical for mergers challenged under section 1, the defendants are still in deep trouble. The Court in Columbia Steel thought that a merger which created a 24 percent firm was not

anticompetitive in the unusual conditions of the industry, 334 U.S. at 529, 68 S.Ct. at 1125; here we have a far larger merger and, as we shall see, such unusual conditions as may be present in the hospital industry reinforce rather than undermine the inference naturally to be drawn from the defendants' combined market share.

[7,8] But all this is provided the district court's market definition is accepted. The "market" is the denominator of the fraction the numerator of which is the output of the defendants or some other select group of firms; the denominator is given by the output of the suppliers to which a group of customers can turn for their requirements of a particular product. Tampa Electric Co. v. Nashville Coal Co., 365 U.S. 320, 327, 81 S.Ct. 623,

627, 5 L.Ed.2d 580 (1961). Market share is the fraction of that output that is controlled by a particular supplier or particular suppliers whose market power we wish to assess. The higher the aggregate market share of a small number of suppliers, the easier it is for them to increase price above the competitive level without losing so much business to other suppliers as to make the price increase unprofitable; this is the power we call market power.

The district judge estimated the combined market share of the parties to the merger (hospitals of roughly equal size -- the two largest in Rockford) at between 64 and 72 percent, depending on whether beds, admissions, or patient days are used as the measure of output. And he estimated the combined market share of the three largest hospitals in

Rockford after the merger at 90 percent. Three firms having 90 percent of the market can raise prices with relatively little fear that the fringe of competitors will be able to defeat the attempt by expanding their own output to serve customers of the three large firms. An example will show why. To take away 10 percent of the customers of the three large firms in our hypothetical case, thus reducing those firms' aggregate market share from 90 percent to 81 percent, the fringe firms would have to increase their own output by 90 percent (from 10 to 19 percent of the market). This would take a while, surely, and would force up their costs, perhaps steeply -- the fact they are so small suggests that they would incur sharply rising costs in trying almost to double their output, and that it is this

prospect which keeps them small. So the three large firms could collude to raise price (within limits of course) above the competitive level without incurring the additional transaction costs and risk of exposure that would result from their trying to coordinate their actions with that of their small competitors.

[9] This analysis, however, collapses if customers can turn to suppliers who (or products that) have been excluded from the market. The market defined by the district judge consists of the provision of inpatient services by acute-care hospitals in Rockford and its hinterland. The defendants point out correctly that a growing number of services provided by acute-care hospitals are also available from nonhospital providers. But the force of the point eludes us. If a firm

has a monopoly of product X, the fact that it produces another product, Y, for which the firm faces competition is irrelevant to its monopoly unless the prices of X and Y are linked. For many services provided by acute-care hospitals, there is no competition from other sorts of provider. If you need a kidney transplant, or a mastectomy, or if you have a stroke or a heart attack or a gunshot wound, you will go (or be taken) to an acute-care hospital for inpatient treatment. The fact that for other services you have a choice between inpatient care at such a hospital and outpatient care elsewhere places no check on the prices of the services we have listed, for their prices are not linked to the prices of services that are not substitutes or complements. If you need your hip replaced, you can't

decide to have chemotherapy instead because it's available on an outpatient basis at a lower price. Nor are the prices of hip replacement and chemotherapy linked. The defendants' counsel correctly noted that diet soft drinks sold to diabetics are not a relevant product market, but that is because the manufacturers cannot separate their diabetic customers from their other customers and charge the former a higher price. Hospitals can and do distinguish between the patient who wants a coronary bypass and the patient who wants a wart removed from his foot; these services are not the same product market merely because they have a common provider. The defendants do not argue for the broader market on the basis of substitutability in supply -- that is, the ability of a provider of outpatient

services to switch to inpatient services should the price of the latter rise as a result of collusive pricing, making such services more profitable.

[10] The more difficult issue is the geographical market. The defendants offered evidence, which the judge accepted, that their service area is a ten-county area of northern Illinois and southern Wisconsin centered on Rockford. Medicare records the address of all hospital patients, so it was possible to determine the zip codes from which the defendants draw their patients. The district judge noticed that 87 percent of the defendants' patients come from an area surrounding Rockford and consisting of the rest of Winnebago County (the county in which Rockford is located) and pieces of several other counties; the remaining

patients are widely scattered. The defendants accept the area picked out by the district judge as a reasonable approximation of their service area (though not of the relevant market). There are four other acute-care hospitals in that area. Their output (as measured, we said, by beds, admissions, or patient days, all of which are highly correlated) plus that of the defendants is the market that the judge used to estimate the defendants' market share.

The defendants point out correctly that the hospitals in the defendants' service area may not exhaust the alternatives open to the residents of that area. Maybe a lot of people who live in Rockford, or if not in Rockford then at the edge of the Rockford hospitals' service area at the farthest possible

distance from Rockford that is still within that area, use hospitals outside the area. Maybe -- but the record shows that the six hospitals in the defendants' service area, plus a hospital in Beloit just north of the service area, account for 83 percent of the hospitalizations of residents of the service area, and that 90 percent of Rockford residents who are hospitalized are hospitalized in Rockford itself. For highly exotic or highly elective hospital treatment, patients will sometimes travel long distances, of course. But for the most part hospital services are local. People want to be hospitalized near their families and homes, in hospitals in which their own -- local -- doctors have hospital privileges. There are good hospitals in Rockford, and they succeed in attracting most of the

hospital patients not only from Rockford itself but from the surrounding area delineated by the district judge. The exclusion of the Beloit hospital from the market was not adequately explained, but apparently does not affect the figures materially.

It is always possible to take pot shots at a market definition (we have just taken one), and the defendants do so with vigor and panache. Their own proposal, however, is ridiculous -- a ten-county area in which it is assumed (without any evidence and contrary to common sense) that Rockford residents, or third-party payors, will be searching out small, obscure hospitals in remote rural areas if the prices charged by the hospitals in Rockford rise above competitive levels. Forced to choose between two imperfect market

definitions, the defendants' and the district judge's (the latter a considerable expansion of the government's tiny proposed market), and bound to review the judge's determination under the deferential "clearly erroneous" standard, we choose the less imperfect, the district judge's.

[11,12] The defendants' immense shares in a reasonably defined market create a presumption of illegality. Of course many factors other than the number and size distribution of firms affect the propensity to collude, but here as in Hospital Corporation of America, a factually similar case, most of them strengthen rather than weaken the inference of market power from market shares. 807 F.2d at 1387-92. Regulatory limitations on entry into the hospital industry increase the

propensity to collude by preventing (or at least delaying and increasing the cost of) entry by new competitors to take advantage of an increase in prices. And neither generally nor in this instance does the existence of regulation work an implied repeal of the antitrust laws. National Gerimedical Hospital & Gerontology Center v. Blue Cross of Kansas City, 452 U.S. 378, 101 S.Ct. 2415, 69 L.Ed.2d 89 (1980). The excess capacity that is part of the motivation for the regulatory limitations is itself an incentive to collude, although excess capacity in the competitive fringe reduces the feasibility of collusion -- but concerning that excess capacity there is no evidence in the record. The urgencies of medical care and the prevalence of third-party (insurance or governmental) payment no

doubt dilute price sensitivity, but that this weakens -- rather than strengthens -- the importance of encouraging competition is far from obvious.

[13] We would not repeat any more of what we said in Hospital Corporation but for the emphasis that the defendants place on their status as nonprofit corporations. This status, they argue, removes any ground for concern that they might seek to maximize profits through avoidance of price or service competition. If this is correct, the Supreme Court was wrong in National Collegiate Athletic Ass'n v. Board of Regents, 468 U.S. 85, 100 n. 22, 104 S.Ct. 2948, 2960 n. 22, 82 L.Ed.2d 70 (1984), to reject an implicit exemption of nonprofit enterprises from the antitrust laws. We are aware of no evidence -- and the

defendants present none, only argument -- that nonprofit suppliers of goods or services are more likely to compete vigorously than profit-making suppliers. Most people do not like to compete, and will seek ways of avoiding competition by agreement tacit or explicit, depending of course on the costs of agreeing. The ideology of nonprofit enterprise is cooperative rather than competitive. If the managers of nonprofit enterprises are less likely to strain after that last penny of profit, they may be less prone to engage in profit-maximizing collusion but by the same token less prone to engage in profit-maximizing competition. Hospital Corporation of America v. FTC, supra, 807 F.2d at 1390-91.

The question cannot be resolved a priori, and once the government showed

that the merger would create a firm having a market share approaching, perhaps exceeding, a common threshold of monopoly power -- two-thirds (United States v. Aluminum Co. of America, 148 F.2d 416, 424 (2d Cir.1945) (L. Hand, J.)) -- it behooved the defendants to present evidence that the normal inference to be drawn from such a market share would mislead.

It is regrettable that antitrust cases are decided on the basis of theoretical guesses as to what particular market-structure characteristics portend for competition, but to place on the government an insuperable burden of proof is not the answer. We would like to see more effort put into studying the actual effect of concentration on price in the hospital industry as in other industries. If the government is right

in these cases, then, other things being equal, hospital prices should be higher in markets with fewer hospitals. This is a studiable hypothesis, by modern methods of multivariate statistical analysis, and some studies have been conducted correlating prices and concentration in the hospital industry. Kopit & McCann, Toward a Definitive Antitrust Standard for Nonprofit Hospital Mergers, 13 Journal of Health Politics, Policy & Law 635, 645-46 and n. 30 (1988) (discussing studies); Blackstone & Fuhr, Hospital Mergers and Antitrust: An Economic Analysis, 14 id. at 383 (1989); Dranove, Shanley & Simon, Is Health Care Competition Wasteful? No! (U. Chi. Grad. Sch. Bus., March 1, 1990). Unfortunately, this literature is at an early and inconclusive stage, and the government is not required to

await the maturation of the relevant scholarship in order to establish a prima facie case. Cf. Allen v. Seidman, 881 F.2d 375, 378-80 (7th Cir. 1989). The principles of civil procedure do not require that the plaintiff make an airtight case, only that his case satisfy some minimum threshold of persuasiveness and be better than the defendant's case. The government showed large market shares in a plausibly defined market in an industry more prone than many to collusion. The defendants responded with conjectures about the motives of nonprofits, and other will o' the wisps, that the district judge was free to reject, and did. The judge's findings establish a violation of section 1 under the standards of Columbia Steel, and the judgment must therefore be affirmed without our

needing to decide whether the district judge was correct in holding that section 7 does reach mergers between nonprofit corporations.

The defendants press upon us a recent, not-to-be published (and therefore nonprecedential) opinion by the Fourth Circuit, United States v. Carilion Health System, 892 F.2d 1042 (4th Cir. 1989), affirming a decision in favor of the defendants in a hospital-merger case much like this one. 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D.Va. 1989). The discussion in the Fourth Circuit's opinion is brief, indeed perfunctory, consisting as it does very largely of a conclusion that the district court's findings were not clearly erroneous; in any event the court did not want its decision to have a precedential effect. As for the discussion by the district court in

Carilion, we find it unpersuasive as well as inconsistent with our analysis in Hospital Corporation of America -- a case cited by neither the district court nor the court of appeals in Carilion.

AFFIRMED.

Appendix C -- United States v. Carilion Health Systems, No. 88-0249-R (W.D. Va. - September 30, 1988) (Order Granting Motion to Dismiss).

APPENDIX C

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT
COURT FOR THE WESTERN DISTRICT
OF VIRGINIA
ROANOKE DIVISION

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, Plaintiff,	)	CIVIL ACTION NO. 88-0249-R
v.	)	ORDER
CARILION HEALTH SYSTEM and COMMUNITY HOSPITAL OF ROANOKE VALLEY, Defendants.	)	

In accordance with the memorandum opinion filed this day, it is hereby

ORDERED

that the defendants' Motion to Dismiss is GRANTED as to plaintiff's claim under Clayton Act Section 1 and DENIED as to plaintiff's claim under Sherman Act Section 1.

The Clerk of Court is directed to send certified copies of this order and the accompanying Memorandum Opinion to counsel of record.

ENTER: This 30th day of September, 1988.

/s/ James C. Turk
Chief United States
District Judge

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT
COURT FOR THE WESTERN DISTRICT
OF VIRGINIA
ROANOKE DIVISION

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, Plaintiff,	)	CIVIL ACTION NO. 88-0249-R
v.	)	Memorandum Opinion
CARILION HEALTH SYSTEM and COMMUNITY HOSPITAL OF ROANOKE VALLEY, Defendants.	)	By: James C. Turk Chief U.S. District Judge

Defendants have moved the court to dismiss both counts of this antitrust action by the U.S. Department of Justice against the planned affiliation of two hospitals in the Roanoke Valley area of Virginia. The government has asserted that the planned affiliation violates provisions of both the Clayton Act and the Sherman Act. Defendants argue that the government has stated a claim under neither statute. The court finds that

Clayton Act Section 7 does not apply to the combination of which plaintiff complains and grants defendants' motion to dismiss the government's Clayton Act claim. However, the court denies defendants' motion to dismiss the government's Sherman Act claim.

The court assumes plaintiff's allegations are true for purposes of defendants' motion. The defendants are nonprofit Virginia corporations both headquartered in Roanoke, Virginia, and each owns and operates a general acute care hospital in that city. General acute care hospitals provide a wide variety of diagnostic, care and treatment services. While they provide some services on an outpatient basis, they provide most of their services to patients who stay in the hospital overnight, and they derive the bulk of their revenues

from such inpatient services. Defendant Carilion operates Roanoke Memorial Hospitals, an institution of 677 licensed beds, while defendant Community Hospital operates Community Hospital of Roanoke Valley, a 400-bed institution. Carilion also owns or manages other general acute care hospitals in southwestern and central Virginia, but the government focuses its complaint on Roanoke Memorial. The two defendants have competed in providing acute inpatient hospital services, but they agreed on July 30, 1987, that on June 8, 1988, defendant Carilion would acquire sole membership and control of defendant Community Hospital. The pleadings do not indicate whether the planned combination has yet occurred.

Two other hospitals also serve the Roanoke Valley, Lewis-Gale Hospital, a

proprietary institution owned by Hospital Corporation of America, and a Veterans Administration Medical Center operated by the federal government. Plaintiff asserts that the relevant geographic market for antitrust purposes is the Roanoke Valley, which it defines as the independent cities of Roanoke and Salem, Roanoke County and certain parts of Montgomery, Craig, Floyd, Franklin, Bedford and Botetourt Counties, all in Virginia. The relevant service market, plaintiff says, is that for acute inpatient hospital services. Plaintiff excludes the Veterans Administration Medical Center when it calculates relative market shares because only certain veterans may receive services there. Based on the three other hospitals' "total capacity," apparently the number of licensed hospital beds each has,

plaintiff alleges that Roanoke Memorial Hospital has had a 46 percent market share, while Community Hospital has had a 27 percent share. Together, the two hospitals would have a 73 percent market share. For purposes of their motion, defendants "assume that the government's market concentration statistics are not inaccurate."

The government alleges that the combination of Carilion and Community Hospital would eliminate actual and potential competition between them and would substantially lessen competition generally to provide acute inpatient services in the Roanoke Valley. New entry in the field is unlikely, plaintiff asserts, because of state regulation and because entry would require substantial time and expense.

Plaintiff concludes that the planned affiliation would violate Section 7 of the Clayton Act, 15 U.S.C. § 18, and Section 1 of the Sherman Act, 15 U.S.C. § 1 (1982). Plaintiff prays for injunctive relief from the planned combination.

This court has federal question jurisdiction under 15 U.S.C. §§ 4, 25 (1982).

Clayton Act Claim

Clayton Act Section 7 provides, in relevant part, that:

> [n]o person engaged in commerce or in any activity affecting commerce shall acquire, directly or indirectly, the whole or any part of the stock or other share capital and no person subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission shall acquire the whole or any part of the assets of another person engaged in commerce or in any activity affecting commerce, where in any line of commerce or in any activity affecting commerce in any section of the country, the effect of such acquisition may be substantially to lessen competition, or to tend to create a monopoly....

15 U.S.C. § 18 (1982). Defendants concede that they engage in interstate commerce. The FTC lacks jurisdiction over the defendants because of their nonprofit status. 15 U.S.C. § 44 (1982).

The provision has two clauses, one addressed to acquisitions of stock or share capital, and the other to assets acquisitions by persons subject to the FTC's jurisdiction. The Supreme Court has held that the first clause, on stock acquisitions, should be read broadly to reach statutory mergers and consolidations that involve a transfer of stock among corporate owners. United States v. Philadelphia Bank, 374 U.S. 321 (1963). In Philadelphia Bank, the Supreme Court canvassed the legislative history of the Celler-Kefauver Antimerger Act, 64 Stat. 1125-26 (1950), which added to Section 7 the clause

directed to assets acquisitions. The court explained that the amendment overruled prior judicial decisions which had applied Section 7 only to pure stock acquisitions and extended the section's coverage not merely to pure assets acquisitions, as the language of the amendment might have indicated, but to "the entire range of corporate amalgamations." Id. at 340-44. With the addition of the second clause, the scope of the first clause now includes, "at the very least, acquisitions by merger or consolidation, transactions which entail a transfer of stock of the parties." Id. at 346.

Philadelphia Bank involved a proposed consolidation of two banks owned by private stockholders, Philadelphia National Bank and Girard Trust Corn Exchange Bank. In the transaction, the

two banks were to be consolidated under Philadelphia National's charter. Stockholders of Philadelphia National were to retain their shares, which would represent a smaller interest in the combined institution. Stockholders of Girard were to exchange their stock for shares of the new Philadelphia National. As the court noted, the transaction clearly involved "a transfer of stock of the parties." The court concluded that the concept of stock acquisitions in Section 7's first clause encompassed the stock transfer involved in the merger of the two banks.

The District Court for the District of Connecticut has extended the Supreme Court's holding in Philadelphia Bank to a merger by two non-stock mutual savings banks. United States v. Chelsea Savings Bank, 300 F. Supp. 721 (D. Conn. 1969).

The court noted that while the merging banks had not issued stock, they were privately owned by their depositors, who had incidents of ownership of the banks' capital, much as do shareholders in a stock corporation. And like shareholders, their right to recover their investments in the banks on liquidation was subordinate to that of the banks' third party creditors. In substance, therefore, differences between the planned merger of the two mutual savings banks and one that involved an actual exchange of stock were "of little practical significance," the court concluded. Id. at 723-24.

Unlike the defendants in Philadelphia Bank and Chelsea Savings Bank, defendants Carilion and Community Hospital have no private owners, and so no exchange of stock or share capital

among owners will occur if their planned combination goes forward. While the Supreme Court gave an expansive construction to the concept of acquiring stock or share capital in Section 7's first clause, the provision does not reach the planned transaction in dispute here because no exchange of stock or share capital is involved. Section 7's second clause does not apply to the transaction either, because defendants are not subject to the FTC's jurisdiction. The court must therefore grant defendants' motion to dismiss the government's count based on Clayton Act Section 7.[1/]

1/ Prior to amendment by the Antitrust Procedural Improvements Act, Section 6(a), Pub. L. 96-349, § 6(a), 94 Stat. 1157 (1980), the provision read "corporation" where

(footnote continued)

Sherman Act Claim

> Sherman Act Section 1 provides, in relevant part, that:
>
> [e]very contract, combination in the form of trust, or otherwise, or conspiracy, in restraint of trade or commerce among the several States, or with foreign nations, is declared to be illegal....

15 U.S.C. § 1 (1982). Defendants concede that Section 1 applies to them despite their nonprofit status. NCAA V. Board of Regents of the Univ. of Okla., 468 U.S. 85 (1984). They also concede that the section applies to certain mergers. United States v. First National Bank and Trust Co. of Lexington, 376 U.S. 665 (1964).

1/ (continued footnote)

> it now reads "person." Defendants do not deny that they are persons within the meaning of the statute, and the amendment does not affect this court's application of Philadelphia Bank to this case.

Defendants argue, however, that the government's allegations do not amount to a violation of Section 1. Plaintiff alleges that the planned combination will eliminate competition between the defendants' two hospitals in Roanoke and will substantially lessen competition generally to provide acute inpatient hospital services in the Roanoke Valley. Plaintiff concludes that this effect renders the proposed affiliation an unreasonable restraint of trade within the meaning of the statute. These allegations, though conclusory, allege a violation of Section 1 for which this court could grant relief.

Moreover, defendants rely on dicta in Broadcast Music, Inc. v. CBS, 441 U.S. 1, 23 (1979), for the proposition that mergers should be analyzed under a rule of reason standard. Defendants

appear correct. See Lexington Bank, supra. That the proof the parties will offer should be scrutinized under the rule of reason, however, especially militates against summary judgment or dismissal at this stage.

> The Supreme Court has counseled that summary judgment in antitrust litigation should be used sparingly. Poller v. Columbia Broadcasting System, Inc., 368 U.S. 464, 473, 82 S.Ct. 486, 491, 7 L.Ed.2d 458 (1962). This is particularly true in a rule of reason case. The question of whether a restraint promotes or suppresses competition is not one that can typically be resolved through summary proceedings. National Society of Professional Engineers v. United States, 435 U.S. 679, 691, 98 S.Ct. 1355, 1365, 55 L.Ed.2d 637 (1978). Rather, resolution must await a full-developed trial record. This is also particularly applicable in cases of novel antitrust claims. White Motor Co. v. United States, 372 U.S. 253, 261-64, 83 S.Ct. 696, 700-02, 9 L.Ed.2d 738 (1963).

Ratino v. Medical Service of District of Columbia, 718 F.2d 1260, 1268-69 n.23 (4th Cir. 1983).

For the reasons stated, the court grants defendants' motion to dismiss plaintiff's claim under Clayton Act Section 7 and denies defendants' motion to dismiss the claim under Sherman Act Section 1. The court will enter an appropriate order this day.

Dated: This 30th day of September, 1988.

/s/ James C. Turk
Chief United States
District Judge

Appendix D -- United States of America v. Carilion Health Systems and Community Hospital of Roanoke Valley, 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va. 1989).

APPENDIX D

UNITED STATES of America, Plaintiff,

v.

CARILION HEALTH SYSTEM and Community Hospital of Roanoke Valley, Defendants.

Civ. A. No. 88-0249-R.

United States District Court,
W.D. Virginia,
Roanoke Division.

Feb. 13, 1989.

The United States brought antitrust action to prevent merger of two hospitals. The District Court, Turk, Chief Judge, held that Government failed to prove planned merger would constitute unreasonable restraint of trade under Sherman Act.

Judgment for defendants.

1. **Monopolies 20(1)**

Nonstock corporation which had no private owners, had not issued, and by law could not issue, any share capital equivalent to stock, was not governed by

section of Clayton Act addressing stock acquisitions; section was worded so as to address only acquisitions of stock or of interest equivalent to stock. Clayton Act, § 7, 15 U.S.C.A. § 18.

2. **Monopolies 20(11)**

Government failed to prove that planned merger of two hospitals would constitute unreasonable restraint of trade under Sherman Act; planned merger would probably improve quality of health care in area, reduce its costs, and strengthen competition between two large hospitals that would remain in area. Sherman Anti-Trust Act, § 1, 15 U.S.C.A. § 1.

Anthony E. Harris, U.S. Dept. of Justice, Washington D.C., for plaintiff.

William B. Poff, Woods, Rogers & Hazlegrove, Roanoke, Va., for defendants.

MEMORANDUM OPINION

TURK, Chief Judge.

This antitrust action, brought by the U.S. Justice Department's Antitrust Division to prevent the merger of two hospitals in Roanoke, Virginia, is before the court for entry of judgment. Based on the findings of fact to follow, the court concludes that the government has failed to provide that the planned merger of the defendants would constitute an unreasonable restraint of trade under the antitrust laws and will enter judgment for the defendants.

[1] The government filed this action in May, 1988, and claimed that defendants' planned affiliation would violate Sherman Act § 1, 15 U.S.C. § 1 (1982), and Clayton Act § 7, 15 U.S.C. § 18 (1982). The court dismissed the government's Clayton Action claim in

September,[1/] and the remaining claim under Sherman Act § 1 was tried for

---

1/ In dismissing the claim, the court noted that § 7 had two clauses, one that prohibited certain stock acquisitions, and a second that barred certain assets acquisitions by persons "subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission." The court found that the clause addressed to stock acquisitions did not apply to defendants because no stock was involved in their transaction. Both defendants are non-stock, nonprofit corporations. The assets clause did not apply either, the court ruled, because the FTC Act did not confer jurisdiction over nonprofit entities on the FTC. In December, on the eve of trial, the court rejected a request by amicus curiae Lewis-Gale Hospital, Inc., that the court reconsider its holding that § 7's assets clause did not apply to defendants' planned affiliation. Mem. Op. on Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment at 2 n. 1 (Dec. 9, 1988).

By a motion filed during trial on January 6, the government asks the court to reconsider its ruling that § 7's stock clause does not apply to the planned affiliation. The government points out that defendant Carilion is a holding

(footnote continued)

three weeks to the court sitting with a nine-member advisory jury between December 12, 1988, and January 17, 1989. At trial, the government contended that defendants' combination would eliminate actual and potential

---

1/ (continued footnote)

company that through the affiliation will acquire control of defendant Community. The government argues that even if Carilion cannot acquire Community's stock, if it consummated its planned acquisition of Community it would acquire Community's "share capital," thereby subjecting its transaction to § 7 scrutiny. The government points to no case, however, in which a court has applied § 7 to a merger of non-stock, nonprofit corporations, and the court again concludes that § 7's stock clause is worded so as to address only acquisitions of stock or of an interest equivalent to stock. Community, which has no private owners, has not issued, and by law cannot issue, any share capital equivalent to stock, and § 7 therefore does not govern its affiliation with Carilion. See Mem. Op. on Defendants' Motion to Dismiss at 3-6 (Sept. 30, 1988).

competition between the two defendants and would lessen competition generally to provide acute inpatient services in the Roanoke Valley. The government therefore argues that the planned affiliation would constitute an unreasonable restraint of trade, in violation of § 1, and prays the court to enjoin the merger. This court has federal question jurisdiction to hear the government's claim under 15 U.S.C. § 4 and 28 U.S.C. § 1331 (1982).

At the conclusion of the evidence, the court certified three special interrogatories to the advisory jury.[2/] The jury found the relevant

---

2/ The court based its jury instructions on proposals of the parties and on American Bar Association Antitrust Section, Sample Jury Instructions in Civil Cases at A-2 to A-8, C-6 to C-13 (1987).

service market for the government's claim to include acute inpatient hospital services and certain outpatient health care services provided by various clinics. The jury also found the relevant geographic market for the case to be "the Roanoke Valley, defined as the cities of Roanoke and Salem, Roanoke County including the Town of Vinton, and adjacent parts of Montgomery, Craig, Floyd, Franklin, Bedford and Botetourt Counties that surround Roanoke County, Virginia." Finally, the jury found that, "considering both anticompetitive and procompetitive effects," the planned affiliation would not "substantially reduce competition" in the relevant market and would not constitute "an unreasonable restraint of trade."

It now becomes the court's duty to "find the facts specially and state

separately its conclusions of law thereon," Fed.R.Civ.P. 52(a), and to enter judgment pursuant to Fed.R.Civ.P. 58.

Findings of Fact

Defendant Carilion Health System is a non-stock, nonprofit holding company that owns three nonprofit hospitals in Virginia and manages six others. The company also owns a number of for-profit subsidiaries, including a helicopter ambulance service, an eye, ear, nose and throat clinic, a pharmacy, an insurance company and a health club. Carilion's largest facility is Roanoke Memorial Hospitals in Roanoke, a facility licensed by Virginia health planning authorities for 677 acute inpatient beds, of which the hospital staffs and operates 609. Occupancy averages something less than 500 patients. Roanoke

Memorial is a teaching affiliate for the University of Virginia Medical School in Charlottesville.

Carilion also owns Bedford County Memorial Hospital in Bedford, a facility licensed for 75 beds, and Radford Community Hospital in Radford, a facility licensed for 160 beds that staffs and operates about 120 beds. In addition, Carilion manages Franklin Memorial Hospital in Rocky Mount, licensed for 60 beds, Giles Memorial Hospital in Pearisburg, licensed for 60 beds, Wythe County Community Hospital in Wythe County and Tazewell Community Hospital in Tazewell County.[3/]

3/ Carilion also manages two other facilities, Southside Community Hospital in Farmville and Lonesome Pine Hospital in Big Stone Gap, but they are located outside the geographic area considered in this case and are therefore not relevant to this action.

Defendant Community Hospital of Roanoke Valley is a nonstock, non-profit corporation that owns a hospital by the same name in downtown Roanoke. The facility has 400 licensed beds of which 220 are staffed. Occupancy averages about 175 patients. Both Carilion and Community have been organized principally to provide hospital services to the general public, and both provide indigent care to the extent that funds are available. The boards of directors of both institutions are comprised in large part of business leaders from the Roanoke area who have sought to minimize health care costs to employers and patients.

Both Roanoke Memorial and Community draw more than half their patients from the Roanoke metropolitan area, including the cities of Roanoke and Salem and

Roanoke County. About 53 percent of Roanoke Memorial's patients come from this area, while Community draws about 74 percent of its patients from there. If defendants' planned affiliation took place, a third facility in the Roanoke area, Lewis-Gale Hospital in Salem, would not be involved in the transaction. Owned by Hospital Corporation of America, Lewis-Gale is licensed for 406 beds, of which it operates about 335. The hospital's average occupancy is about 242. Lewis-Gale receives about 70 percent of its patients from the Roanoke area.[4/]

4/ A Veterans Administration Medical Center in Salem also provides hospital care, but its services are available only to certain veterans, and in recent years it has rendered acute inpatient services to only a very limited number of patients.

(footnote continued)

All three of these hospitals draw substantial numbers of patients from outside the immediate vicinity of Roanoke. Roanoke Memorial draws 27 percent of its patients from an area that includes Alleghany, Bedford, Botetourt, Craig, Floyd, Franklin, Giles, Montgomery, Pulaski, Rockbridge and Wythe Counties and the cities of Lynchburg and Radford in Virginia, as well as Greenbriar, Mercer and Monroe Counties in West Virginia. The hospital treats at least 100 patients a year from each of these localities and from each of the following: Amherst, Campbell,

---

4/ (continued footnote)

Defendants have not seriously contended that the hospital offers competition to other hospitals in the area, and the court finds that it is not relevant to an analysis of market concentration or of the likely effect on competition of defendants' proposed merger.

Patrick, Smyth and Tazewell Counties and Carroll County together with the City of Galax. Roanoke Memorial receives an average of $5,000 in revenue from each patient. Community draws 18 percent of its patients from an area that includes Alleghany, Bedford, Botetourt, Craig, Floyd, Franklin, Montgomery and Rockbridge Counties and the City of Lynchburg, all in Virginia. Twenty percent of the patients who receive treatment at Lewis-Gale come from an area that includes Bedford, Craig, Botetourt, Floyd, Franklin and Montgomery Counties.

Professionals in the hospital industry distinguish among types of care various facilities provide, based on the sophistication of services they render and the seriousness and complexity of the illnesses they treat. Primary care

services involve the prevention, early detection and treatment of disease. Such services include obstetrics, gynecology, internal medicine and general surgery. A hospital that limits itself to providing primary care usually has some diagnostic equipment to do X-rays and laboratory analysis. Secondary care involves more sophisticated treatment and may include cardiology, respiratory care and physical therapy. Equipment and laboratory capabilities are more sophisticated. Tertiary care is designed to arrest disease in process. It usually includes heart surgery and such cancer treatments as chemotherapy and requires still more sophisticated equipment than primary or secondary services do. Research hospitals associated with university medical schools also provide state-of-the-art quaternary

level care. See testimony of Karl Miller, administrator of Lewis-Gale Hospital (Dec. 19, 1988).

All three of the hospitals in Roanoke and Salem provide primary, secondary and some type of tertiary care. Roanoke Memorial provides a significantly greater variety of care at this level and thus tends to treat more serious illnesses than the other two hospitals. Community, while offering some tertiary services, provides the least such care of the three hospitals.

Within its licensed capacity, Lewis-Gale has about 160 unfilled beds. While the hospital would need some time and money to again staff the 70 beds that it no longer operates, it could do so and could then take in at least about 100 more patients before its occupancy would be uncomfortably close to capacity.

Hospital administrators testified that they are uncomfortable with occupancy above about 85 percent of capacity.

About 20 other hospitals within the geographic area Roanoke Memorial and, to some extent, Community serve provide primary and, in some cases, secondary level services. Besides the hospitals listed above that Carilion owns or manages, these include hospitals in Lynchburg and Galax and in Alleghany, Bedford, Carroll, Giles, Henry, Montgomery, Patrick, Pulaski, Rockbridge and Smyth Counties.

While the record does not contain specific evidence about some of these hospitals, the administrators of three testified at trial: Edgar L. Belcher of Pulaski Community Hospital, Robert D. Fraraccio of Montgomery Regional Hospital, and Walter Parmer of Alleghany

Regional Hospital. Pulaski Community is licensed for 153 beds, has 103 staffed and has an average occupancy of 64 patients; Montgomery Regional is licensed for 146 beds, has 103 staffed and has an average occupancy of under 70; Alleghany Regional is licensed for 214 beds, operates 174 and has an average daily census of about 105. Montgomery Regional and Alleghany Regional are both within about an hour's drive of the three Roanoke hospitals, while Pulaski Community is about 100 minutes away.

Each of these hospitals serves patients from the county where it is located, as well as residents of several surrounding counties. Messrs. Belcher and Parmer testified, and the court finds, that a significant number of patients from the areas those hospitals serve choose to go to the Roanoke

hospitals for the same types of lower-level care available in those hospitals. In some cases, patients perceive that the services obtainable in the larger hospitals in Roanoke are superior to those offered by smaller local facilities, even for the same kinds of procedures. Community and Lewis-Gale advertise their services in the yellow pages telephone directory for Rocky Mount, Boones Mill, Ferrum, Burnt Chimney and Union Hall, as does Carilion's Franklin Memorial Hospital, and in that for Blacksburg, Christiansburg, Radford and Shawsville, where their ads appear along with others for Montgomery Regional, Pulaski

Community and Radford Community.[5/] Both Roanoke Memorial and Community advertise in the Clifton Forge-Covington directory along with Alleghany Regional.

These facts show that the Roanoke hospitals compete with the various hospitals in the counties that surround Roanoke to provide primary and secondary level care to patients from those areas. A patient who desires care at a hospital away from home generally must be referred to a doctor who practices near that hospital and has admitting privileges there, but this can be done with little difficulty. See testimony of Jeffrey Jones, M.D. (Dec. 15, 1988).

5/ Roanoke Memorial lists itself in the Rocky Mount book but does not advertise further there. It is not listed in the Blacksburg yellow pages. A local Carilion hospital is advertised in each of these directories.

In providing tertiary care, the Roanoke hospitals do not face competition from the hospitals in surrounding counties, but several other large hospitals in Virginia and North Carolina do compete with them. Mr. Belcher testified, for example, that when patients at his hospital need more sophisticated care than his hospital provides, they are referred to hospitals both in Roanoke and in Winston-Salem. Gerald Hewitt, an executive of North Carolina Baptist Hospital in Winston-Salem, testified that his hospital, which operates 625 beds and plans to expand to accommodate over 800, draws .5 percent of its patients from Bedford, Botetourt, Franklin and Floyd Counties. And the hospital draws even more patients from the southwestern portion of Roanoke Memorial's service area, including

Pulaski County and Radford, and especially Galax and Hillsville. Similarly, John T. Ashley, M.D., the executive director of the University of Virginia Hospitals, testified that his institution receives a number of patients from western Virginia for tertiary care. The area in which Carilion's ambulance helicopter operates overlaps substantially with the areas covered by helicopters of several other large hospitals in Virginia and North Carolina. Based on this and other evidence in the record, the court finds that Roanoke Memorial, and to a lesser extent Community, face competition to provide tertiary services from facilities of comparable or larger sizes in Winston-Salem and Durham, North Carolina, and in Charlottesville and Richmond, Virginia.

Various witnesses agreed that some medical needs are treated exclusively on an outpatient basis, while others are treated only in a hospital. Most also agreed, however, that a significant number of problems could be treated either on an in or outpatient basis. Reasonable doctors differ as to when a problem must be treated in a hospital or when outpatient treatment is appropriate. Moreover, various insurance carriers, including Blue Cross and Blue Shield of Virginia, two of whose executives testified at trial, have restructured their reimbursement policies in recent years in order to encourage patients to use outpatient services, which are less expensive than inpatient care. Because patients or their doctors can choose to have problems treated either in a hospital or in an outpatient

clinic or doctor's office in a significant number of cases, the court finds that certain clinics and other providers of outpatient services compete with the defendants' hospitals to treat various medical needs.

New entry into the hospital market would be financially difficult. Expansion of an existing hospital, however, would cost substantially less. Expansion beyond licensed capacity would require state approval. See Va. Code Ann. §§ 32.1-102.1 to 32.2-102.11 (1985). Such approval is unlikely until at least July 1, when a state moratorium is scheduled to expire. However, most hospitals now staff substantially fewer beds than their licensed capacity and could expand to their full licensed quotas without obtaining state approval. Moreover, the number of problems

treated on an inpatient basis has declined steadily in recent years and can be expected to continue to fall. Defendants' hospitals and their competitors can therefore be expected to have even more beds to fill within their licensed capacity, and competition for patients can therefore be expected to intensify further. And even if state ceilings did limit a hospital's capacity to accept more patients, it appears likely that Virginia will soon remove its caps on the number of beds hospitals can have. Eva. S. Teig, Virginia's Secretary of Health and Human Resources, firmly predicted at trial that Virginia would soon follow the lead of other states in deregulating the hospital industry.

Hospitals have high fixed costs, and their financial health depends on high

occupancy. The court bases this finding on various evidence adduced at trial, including testimony that hospitals require a large capital investment. Testimony about the federal Medicare program also was probative on this point. To reimburse hospitals for the cost of treating Medicare patients, the Medicare program pays the hospitals an amount fixed according to each Medicare patient's particular medical problem. These fixed amounts are greater for urban hospitals than they are for rural hospitals, such as the local hospitals in the western Virginia counties surrounding Roanoke that compete with Roanoke Memorial and Community for patients who live in the vicinities of those local hospitals. Even though Medicare reimbursement levels allow rural hospitals to treat Medicare patients

only by charging other patients disproportionately more for the services they receive, the local hospitals must continue to treat Medicare patients in order to maintain their occupancy and cover high fixed costs.

Because hospitals have high fixed costs, Roanoke Memorial or Community would sustain significant financial harm if either lost a significant number of patients to any of their various competitors: local hospitals in outlying rural areas that compete to provide primary and secondary services to patients who live in those areas; large hospitals in Virginia and North Carolina that compete to provide tertiary level services to patients in western Virginia; outpatient clinics and other facilities that compete to treat medical problems that might otherwise

have been treated in a hospital; and Lewis-Gale.

Under defendants' planned affiliation, which defendants approved on July 30, 1987, Carilion would acquire sole membership in and ownership of Community, and Community would gain minority representation on Carilion's board of directors. Defendants want to merge in order to enhance the competitive positions of both Roanoke Memorial and Community. Roanoke Memorial needs more space in which to offer its obstetrics services and for various other clinical and administrative functions. On the other hand, Community's occupancy has declined faster than that of Roanoke's other hospitals. Community has extra space and needs more patients. Defendants plan to consolidate all obstetrics and

other clinical services of both hospitals at Community. The merger also can be expected to help the two hospitals strenghen and expand joint operations, which already have begun in the areas of data processing and laundry. Credible testimony at trial satisfies the court the merger will produce capital avoidance and other clinical and administrative efficiencies that will save the two hospitals at least $40 million over the first five years of the affiliation.

In response to defendants' announcement of their merger plans, Lewis-Gale lowered its patient rates and has begun considering a joint venture with an adjacent clinic of over 100 physicians. As an aspect of the venture, the hospital and clinic are considering an affiliation with a regional medical

school, such as Bowman Gray School of Medicine in Winston-Salem, to rival Roanoke Memorial's affiliation with the U. Va. Medical School. The hospital continues to expand its tertiary care offerings to compete with Roanoke Memorial. Lewis-Gale opposes defendants' merger, however. Lewis-Gale also retains ties to two smaller hospitals in the area where it competes with defendants' hospitals, Montgomery Regional and Pulaski Community. Hospital Corporation of America, Lewis-Gale's owner, retains a minority stake in the parent company of these two smaller hospitals. HCA also manages another area hospital, Alleghany Regional.

Based on expert testimony, the court also finds that as a general rule hospital rates are lower, the fewer the

number of hospitals in an area. In addition, charitable, nonprofit hospitals tend to charge lower rates than for-profit hospitals. Relative to other products services consumers buy, hospital services are not price sensitive in a relevant market. Finally, the Virginia Health Services Cost Review Council can be expected to use effective pursuasive power to keep hospital rates relatively low in western Virginia. While the Council's official powers are hortatory, hospitals and the press closely watch its publication of hospital rates.[6/]

6/ The court cannot credit expert testimony proffered by the government to the effect that defendants' merger is likely to raise hospital rates. Government witness David S. Salkever did not explain the basis of his findings to the court's

(footnote continued)

In conclusion, the court finds that the planned merger would probably improve the quality of health care in western Virginia and reduce its cost and will strengthen competition between the two large hospitals that would remain in the Roanoke area. Defendants' boards of directors could be expected to help insure that savings realized from the affiliation will be passed on to consumers.

Conclusions of Law

[2] The government brings this action under Sherman Act § 1, which provides that "[e]very contract,

---

6/ (continued footnote)

satisfaction, and another witness, economist David M. Eisenstadt, raised serious questions about Dr. Salkever's method of analysis. The court therefore finds Dr. Salkever's prediction to be of little probative value.

combination in the form of trust or otherwise, or conspiracy, in restraint of trade or commerce . . . is declared to be illegal . . . ." 15 U.S.C. § 1 (1982). While "any commercial contract" could be deemed to be a restraint of trade that violates the provision, courts use a "'rule of reason' analysis for determining whether most business combinations or contracts violate the prohibitions of the Sherman Act." United States v. Topco Associates, Inc., 405 U.S. 596, 606-07, 92 S.Ct. 1126, 1133, 31 L.Ed.2d 515 (1972). Whether a particular combination is unreasonable depends on such factors as "the facts peculiar to the business in which the restraint is applied, the nature of the restraint and its effects, and the history of the restraint and the reason for its adoption." Id. at 607, 92 S.Ct. at 1133.

Some business relations have such a "pernicious effect on competition" and are so lacking in "redeeming virtue" that the courts presume them to be unreasonable without investigating their possible benefits each time they occur. Id. (quotation omitted). Mergers, however, are not among those commercial practices which have been declared unreasonable per se. The Supreme Court has recognized that "[m]ergers among competitors eliminate competition, including price competition, but they are not per se illegal, and many of them withstand attack under any existing antitrust standard." Broadcast Music v. CBS, Inc., 441 U.S. 1, 23, 99 S.Ct. 1551, 1564, 60 L.Ed.2d 1 (1979). The court therefore will analyze the facts

it has found under the rule of reason standard.[7/]

7/ Prior to trial, defendants moved the court to dismiss the government's claim without prejudice on the grounds that it was not ripe for adjudication. The court already has concluded, however, that the Supreme Court in 1948 and again in 1964 unanimously accepted the propriety of courts' scrutinizing a planned merger or acquisition under § 1 before it has been carried out. United States v. First National Bank & Trust Co. of Lexington, 376 U.S. 665, 84 S.Ct. 1033, 12 L.Ed.2d 1 (1964); id. at 673, 84 S.Ct at 1038 (Brennan & White, JJ., concurring in the judgment); id. at 673-80, 84 S.Ct. at 1037-42 (Harlan, J., dissenting); United States v. Columbia Steel Co., 334 U.S. 495, 68 S.Ct. 1107, 92 L.Ed. 1533 (1948); id. at 534-40, 68 S.Ct. at 1127-30 (Douglas, J., dissenting). Moreover, the antitrust cases defendants cite to support their contention are inapposite. Volvo North Am. Corp. v. Men's Prof. Tennis Council, 857 F.2d 55 (2d Cir.1988), involved, among other matters, an antitrust challenge to a tennis association's proposed rules. The court held that the

(footnote continued)

In analyzing a merger under § 1, the court must evaluate the percentage of business the new merged entity would control, "the strength of remaining competition, whether the action springs from business requirements or purpose to monopolize, the possible development of the industry, consumer demands, and

---

7/ (continued footnote)

rules would not be ripe for challenge until the association had definitely decided to adopt them, unless the claimants could show that the mere fact that they were being considered was itself having an anti-competitive effect. Id. at 64-65. Defendants' plan to affiliate, by contrast, is definite and can be expected to be carried out unless the government obtains the relief for which it prays. Appalachian Coals, Inc. v. United States, 288 U.S. 344, 53 S.Ct. 471, 77 L.Ed. 825 (1933), differs from this case also in that the joint selling arrangement at issue there presumably could have been discontinued by court order more practicably than a merger, once consummated, can be diseffectuated.

other characteristics of the market." United States v. Columbia Steel Co., 334 U.S. 495, 527, 68 S.Ct. 1107, 1124, 92 L.Ed. 1533 (1948).[8/]

8/ In United States v. First Nat'l Bank & Trust Co. of Lexington, 376 U.S. 665, 672-73, 84 S.Ct. 1033, 1037-38, 12 L.Ed.2d 1 (1964), the court stated that Columbia Steel Co.'s holding, that the acquisition in question did not unreasonably restrain trade, turned on the "special facts" of the case. This court summarized the facts of Columbia Steel in its Memorandum Opinion on Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment at 8-9 (Dec. 9, 1988). A § 1 analysis takes into account the characteristics peculiar to the industry considered. The Supreme Court thus found in First Nat'l Bank that the banking industry considered there differed from the steel industry considered in Columbia Steel, and so the court applied different weight to the relevant facts in First Nat'l Bank than it had in Columbia Steel. The court went on in First Nat'l Bank to quote without disapproval the language of Columbia Steel which this court uses as guidance in undertaking its § 1 analysis. 376

(footnote continued)

Relevant Market

The government challenges the effect of defendants' merger on competition to provide acute inpatient hospital services in the Roanoke Valley. To

---

8/ (continued footnote)

U.S. at 672, 84 S.Ct. at 1037. By that language, the court only adapted to the context of a merger general principles of § 1 analysis that the court has enunciated more recently in such cases as Topco Assoc., Inc., supra.

In light of the Supreme Court's discussion of mergers in Broadcast Music, discussed above, this court concludes that First Nat'l Bank should not be read to stand for the proposition that § 1 prohibits any merger between "major competitive factors in a relevant market." 376 U.S. at 673, 84 S.Ct. at 1037. By quoting Columbia Steel, the court indicated that, as in any rule of reason analysis, courts must weigh various facts, some peculiar to the industry under consideration, in analyzing a merger under § 1. But cf. United States v. Third Nat'l Bank in Nashville, 390 U.S. 171, 181, 88 S.Ct. 882, 889, 19 L.Ed.2d 1015 (1968).

determine the percentage of business the merged entity would control and the strength of remaining competition, "[i]t is first necessary to delimit the market in which the concerns compete" to provide inpatient services. Id.

Based on the finding above that providers of outpatient services compete with providers of inpatient services for the same patients in a significant number of cases, the court concludes that the relevant service market for this case includes not only other inpatient hospitals but also various outpatient clinics that treat medical problems for which patients might otherwise have sought treatment in an inpatient hospital setting.

Based on the finding above that the Roanoke hospitals compete with hospitals in surrounding counties to provide

primary and, in some cases, secondary services to residents of those counties, the court concludes that all those areas are included in the relevant geographic market for this case with respect to primary and secondary services. Specifically, the market includes all the counties and cities from which Roanoke Memorial draws at least 100 patients a year. This area is comprised of 16 counties and three independent cities of Virginia and three counties of West Virginia. Competitors to provide primary and secondary services in the relevant geographic market include not only defendants and Lewis-Gale but nearly 20 hospitals in the counties and cities that surround Roanoke, including a relatively large institution in Lynchburg, as well as relevant outpatient clinics throughout those areas.

Based on the finding above that hospitals in central Virginia and northern North Carolina compete with defendants and Lewis-Gale to provide tertiary level services to the same residents of western Virginia that the three Roanoke hospitals serve, the court concludes that for tertiary level services the relevant geographic market includes hospitals in Charlottesville and Richmond, Virginia, and in Winston-Salem and Durham, North Carolina.[9/] For

---

9/ Community does not now provide as many tertiary level services as Roanoke Memorial or Lewis-Gale. As a large hospital, the facility nevertheless might conceivably be regarded as a potential competitor to provide services it does not yet offer. The steady and severe decline in patient base Community has suffered in recent years, however, renders doubtful that it would be able, absent a merger, to add tertiary level services at the same

(footnote continued)

these reasons, the court must reject the advisory jury's finding as to the relevant geographic market.

Reasonableness of Restraint

The government argues that defendants' merger would give Roanoke Memorial and Community a market concentration of over 70 percent, based on share of patient occupancy. The court must reject this calculation, however, as it is based on market assumptions that the court cannot accept. The record does not allow the court to produce a concentration figure

---

9/ (continued footnote)

rate as Roanoke Memorial or Lewis-Gale. For this reason, the court puts less weight on the proposed merger's effect on potential competition between Roanoke Memorial and Community to provide tertiary level services as it does on the merger's effect on actual competition between the two institutions.

because the size and occupancy of many of the hospitals in the market were not disclosed at trial. However the market is defined, the merger would doubtless give Carilion a larger market share than it now enjoys. When the various hospitals in the market area surrounding Roanoke are included, however, defendants' market share, even adjusted for the six other hospitals in the market that are owned or managed by Carilion, cannot be expected to approach the estimates advanced by the government. The market share is further reduced by the share of patients drawn away by large research hospitals in central Virginia and northern North Carolina and by various outpatient clinics throughout the geographic market.

In any case, "[t]he relative effect of percentage command of market varies

with the setting in which that factor is placed." Columbia Steel Co., supra, 334 U.S. at 528, 68 S.Ct. at 1124. The court has found that defendants rely for their financial health on filling their beds with various patients who, even after defendants' merger, could turn to one or more other providers for care. These include residents of outlying areas who could go to hospitals near their homes rather than going into Roanoke, patients needing tertiary care who could get it at various hospitals in central Virginia and northern North Carolina and persons who could have their problems treated on an outpatient basis. More importantly, Lewis-Gale, which plans to increase its tertiary service offerings and is considering an affiliation with a major medical school in the region, promises to be a major

competitor. The hospital's 160 legally available beds can be expected to put substantial competitive pressure on the merged Carilion hospitals as the number of patients who are hospitalized anywhere continues to decline. The continuing decline in the number of patients in the market increasingly reduces the importance of state legal restraints on hospital expansion, restraints which themselves appear likely to be removed. Financial and legal barriers to expansion by existing hospitals therefore cannot be viewed as prohibitive, and so defendants' various competitors in the geographic market would be able to expand their capacity if necessary in order to compete more vigorously with defendants. The strength of remaining competition and the ease with which remaining

competitors can further challenge defendants thus outweighs the increased market share defendants would acquire through their combination.

Also relevant is the fact that defendants seek to merge in order to strengthen, rather than reduce, competition. Based on Roanoke Memorial's serious need to expand and Community's need for more patients, they have found various ways in which more efficient operations can save money and thereby enable them to offer their services more competitively than ever, to patients' benefit. Greater competitiveness--in both prices charged and the quality of services offered -- serves to benefit both patients and those who pay for their health care. That business requirements and consumer demands, rather than a monopolistic design, motivate

defendants' intention to merge argues strongly in favor of the planned merger's reasonableness.

Defendants' nonprofit status also militates in favor of finding their combination reasonable. Defendants' boards of directors both include business leaders who can be executed to demand that the institutions use the savings achieved through the merger to reduce hospital charges, which are paid in many cases by employers, either directly or through insurance carriers. Defendants concede, of course, that Sherman Act § 1 applies to nonprofit entities. Leading cases on the subject, however, do not address nonprofit entities' charitable activities. NCAA v. Board of Regents of Univ. of Okla., 468 U.S. 85, 104 S.Ct. 2948, 82 L.Ed.2d 70 (1984), involved the televising of college football games in

order to raise money for the schools whose teams were broadcast. The schools' charitable educational activities were not at issue. Similarly, Goldfarb v. Virginia State Bar Ass'n, 421 U.S. 773, 95 S.Ct. 2004, 44 L.Ed.2d 572 (1975), and Am. Soc. of Mechanical Eng'rs v. Hydrolevel Corp., 456 U.S. 556, 102 S.Ct. 1935, 72 L.Ed.2d 330 (1982), both involved anti-competitive rules promulgated by associations of profit-making professionals. Without deciding whether defendants' nonprofit status should exempt their merger from § 1 scrutiny, the court concludes that their nonprofit status weighs in favor of their merger's being reasonable.

The court therefore adopts the jury's finding as to the reasonableness of defendants' planned merger and finds

that the mergers would not constitute an unreasonable restraint of trade under Sherman Act § 1. The court will therefore enter judgment for the defendants and must deny the injunctive relief the government seeks. The court will enter an appropriate order this day.

Appendix E -- United States v. Carilion Health System, et al., 892 F.2d 1042 [unpublished opinion], 1989-2 Trade Cases (CCH) ¶ 68,859 (4th Cir. November 29, 1989).

APPENDIX E

[¶68,859] United States, Plaintiff-Appellant v. Carilion Health System, Community Hospital of Roanoke Valley, Appellees, Lewis-Gale Hospital, Inc., Voluntary Hospitals of America, Inc., American Medical Association, Amici Curiae.

U.S. Court of Appeals, Fourth Circuit No. 89-2625. Decided November 29, 1989. Appeal from U.S. District Court, Western District of Virginia, at Roanoke.

Case No. 3525, Antitrust Division, Department of Justice.

CAUTION: This opinion of the U.S. Court of Appeals, Fourth Circuit, was not designated by the court for publication. Rule 18 of the Fourth Circuit's Local Rules states that citation of unpublished disposition is "disfavored,"

but that, "if counsel believes that an unpublished disposition has precedential value in relation to a material issue in a case and that there is no published opinion that would serve as well, such disposition may be cited if counsel serves a copy thereof on all other parties in the case and on the court." -- CCH.

Sherman Act

Acquisitions -- Relevant Product Market -- Significance of Competition -- Hospital Outpatient Services. -- For purposes of a government challenge to a merger of two nonprofit hospitals, the relevant product market included outpatient, as well as inpatient, services, since the number of services subject to competition from outpatient facilities was significant enough to affect the hospital's behavior.

See ¶ 4410.81.

Acquisitions -- Relevant Geographic Market -- Evidence of Competition -- Hospitals. -- For purposes of a government challenge to a merger of two nonprofit hospitals, a ruling that the relevant geographic market was broader than the area asserted by the government was not clearly erroneous in light of evidence that the hospitals competed within a broader area.

See ¶ 4410.81.

Acquisitions -- Reasonableness -- Competitive Pressure -- Efficiencies -- Hospitals. -- No clear error was shown as a result of a ruling that a merger of two nonprofit hospitals did not constitute an unreasonable restraint of trade in light of findings that substantial competitive pressure would exist from excess capacity of existing hospitals and outpatient alternatives and that the merger would lead to substantial savings through more efficient use of equipment and space.

See ¶ 4410.96.

Affirming 1989-1 Trade Cases ¶ 68,451.

For plaintiff-appellant: John Paul Fonte (Robert B. Nicholson, James F. Rill, Asst. Atty. Gen., Judy Whalley, Deputy Asst. Atty. Gen., Robert E. Bloch, Anthony E. Harris, Steven B. Kamer, Gregory B. Hovendon,

Molly L. Debusschere, Seymour H. Dussman, on brief). For appellees: William Beverly Poff (Herman A. Marshall, III, Michael F. Urbanski, Woods, Rogers & Hazlegrove, William G. Kopit, Robert W. McCann, Epstein Becker & Green, P.C., on brief). For amici curiae: (Thomas Campbell, James W. Teevans, Gardner, Carton & Douglas, C. Scott Sykes, Jr., Gen. Counsel, Voluntary Hospitals of America, Inc., on brief), for Voluntary Hospitals of America, Inc. (Kirk B. Johnson, Gen. Counsel, Edward B. Hirshfeld, Association Gen. Counsel, on brief), for American Medical Association (William D. Iverson, Judith B. Sapp, Covington & Burling, on brief), for Lewis-Gale Hospital, Inc.

Before WINTER, HALL, and PHILLIPS, Circuit Judges.

[Opinion]

PER CURIAM: The government instituted this antitrust case to prevent the merger of two nonprofit hospitals in Roanoke, Virginia -- Roanoke Memorial Hospital, owned by Carilion Health System, and Community Hospital of Roanoke. There is a third hospital facility in Roanoke, Lewis-Gale Hospital, a for-profit hospital which is owned by Hospital Corporation of America. The suit was brought under § 1 of the Sherman Act, 15 U.S.C. § 1, and § 7 of the Clayton Act, 15 U.S.C. § 18.

The district court dismissed the action under § 7 of the Clayton Act on the ground that it had no application because the merging corporations neither had stock nor were they subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission. It then tried the § 1 cause

of action with an advisory jury. The jury found the relevant service or product market to include acute inpatient hospital services and certain outpatient health care services provided by various clinics. The jury found the relevant geographic market to be the Roanoke Valley, defined as the cities of Roanoke and Salem, Roanoke County including the Town of Vinton and adjacent portions of Montgomery, Craig, Floyd, Franklin, Bedford and Botetourt Counties that surround Roanoke County. Finally the jury found that the merger would not substantially reduce competition in the relevant market and would not constitute an unreasonable restraint of trade.

The district court then made its own findings of fact. It rejected the advisory jury's findings as to the relevant product market and the relevant

geographic market. The district court's findings as to product market are best stated by a quotation from its opinion:

> Various witnesses agreed that some medical needs are treated exclusively on an outpatient basis, while others are treated only in a hospital. Most also agreed, however, that a significant number of problems could be treated either on an in or outpatient basis. Reasonable doctors differ as to when a problem must be treated in a hospital or when outpatient treatment is appropriate. Moreover, various insurance carriers, including Blue Cross and Blue Shield of Virginia, two of whose executives testified at trial, have restructured their reimbursement policies in recent years in order to encourage patients to use outpatient services, which are less expensive than inpatient care. Because patients or their doctors can choose to have problems treated either in a hospital or in an outpatient clinic or doctor's office in a significant number of cases, the court finds that certain clinics and other providers of outpatient services compete with the defendants' hospitals to treat various medical needs.

United States v. Carilion Health System [1989-1 TRADE CASES ¶ 68,451], 707 F. Supp. 840 844-45 (W.D. Va. 1989).

The district court found that the geographic market differed with respect to primary and secondary hospital care as a unit and tertiary hospital services. For the former the geographic area included all places from which Roanoke Memorial Hospital draws at least 100 patients per year. This area is more extensive than the Roanoke Valley area delineated by the advisory jury and includes additional counties in Virginia, some counties in West Virginia and the Virginia cities of Lynchburg, Radford and Galax. The geographic area of tertiary services is even larger. It includes Richmond and Charlottesville, Virginia, and Winston-Salem and Durham, North Carolina.

Finally the district court found that while the record was inadequate to predict the market share of the merged

hospitals in the relevant geographic market, financial and legal barriers to the expansion of competition by other health care providers in the market were not so prohibitive that competition would be suppressed. Also the district court found that the intent of the merging corporations to increase their ability to compete indicated the reasonableness of the merger. Accordingly the district court gave judgment for defendants.

The government appeals. It contends that the district court was in error in failing to find that the product market is acute inpatient services and that the patients seeking such services cannot feasibly turn to any alternative other than admission to a Roanoke Valley hospital for overnight care. The government also contends that the district

court was in error in finding that the relevant geographic market extended beyond the Roanoke Valley, as found by the advisory jury, to include an additional fourteen Virginia and West Virginia counties plus three cities. When the relevant product and geographic markets are correctly defined, the government argues, the merged entity will have in excess of 70% of staffed beds, licensed beds, acute inpatient admissions, acute inpatient days, and acute inpatient gross revenues. This concentration, so the argument runs, makes new market entry unlikely, and thus constitutes a violation of § 1 of the Sherman Act. The government therefore asks that we direct the entry of judgment for it under § 1. Alternatively the government prays that if we conclude that further proceeds in the district court are

indicated, we should hold that § 7 of the Clayton Act is applicable to this proposed merger and it too will be violated unless the merger is enjoined.[1/]

In analyzing the government's challenge to the proposed merger under § 1 of the Sherman Act, we must (1) define

---

1/ It is the government's view that in United States v. Philadelphia National Bank [1963 TRADE CASES ¶ 70,812], 374 U.S. 321 (1963), the Supreme Court interpreted § 7 of the Clayton Act to apply to all mergers. However, the district court's dismissal of the § 7 claim was without significance, because, in the government's view, there is now no analytical distinction between claims arising under § 1 of the Sherman Act and § 7 of the Clayton Act. The government believes that the Supreme Court eliminated any distinction in United States v. First National Bank of Lexington [1964 TRADE CASES ¶ 71,072], 376 U.S. 665 (1964). Thus, the government asks us to review the dismissal only if we remand the Sherman Act claim for further proceedings.

the relevant product and geographic markets, (2) determine the market share of the proposed merged entity, and (3) assess the effect on competition and the reasonableness of the merger in light of all the circumstances. Antitrust Div., Department of Justice, Merger Guidelines, 49 Fed. Reg. 26,823 (1984), §§ 2-3. These are factual issues. H.J. Inc. v. ITT, 867 F.2d 1531, 1537 (8 Cir. 1989); Oltz v. St. Peter's Community Hosp., 861 F.2d 1440, 1446 (9 Cir. 1988). See also International Wood Processors v. Power Dry, Inc. [1986-1 TRADE CASES ¶ 67,138], 792 F.2d 416, 430-31 (4 Cir. 1986). The district court's determination of the product and geographic markets and the effect on competition of the merger is therefore subject to reversal only if clearly erroneous. Anderson v. Bessemer City, N.C., 470 U.S. 564 (1985).

a. Product Market

We have said that product market should include "those products or services which are 'reasonably interchangeable by consumers for the same purposes.'" Satellite Television v. Continental Cablevision [1983-2 TRADE CASES ¶ 65,541], 714 F.2d 351, 355 (4 Cir. 1983), quoting United States v. E.I. DuPont de Nemours & Co. (1956 TRADE CASES ¶ 63,369], 351 U.S. 377, 395 (1956). The district court found that the product market included both inpatient and outpatient services. The government contends that the district court should not have included outpatient services in the relevant product market. It argues that there is substantial evidence that most patients who are hospitalized do not have the option of substituting outpatient care.

In a merger of two large entities, such as the hospitals here, there is no single product market. The hospitals consist of a cluster of product markets, each with a different degree of substitutability between inpatient and outpatient services.[2/] Thus, the answer to the question of whether outpatient services should be included in the product market will vary with each type of health care service at issue. Given that the district court

---

2/ An analogous situation arose in the context of bank mergers. There are separate markets for loans, checking accounts, certificates of deposit, etc. in Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321 (1963) the Supreme Court grouped banking services together and considered all of the markets as one unit. For a discussion of the relative merits of this approach, see Baker, The Antitrust Analysis of Hospital Mergers and the Transformation of the Hospital Industry, 51 Law & Contemp. Probs. 93, 123-140 (1989).

was evaluating the reasonableness of the merger as a whole, and not just for a single type of service, the court had to determine whether the number of services subject to competition from outpatient facilities was significant relative to the entire hospital.

The district court decided that "a significant number of problems could be treated on an inpatient or outpatient basis." 707 F. Supp. at 844. In other words, the number of services subject to competition from outpatient facilities was significant enough to affect the hospitals' behavior. Thus, the court included outpatient services in its evaluation of the reasonableness of the proposed merger. Although the district court may not have stated its findings with the precision that would facilitate appellate review, we think that they

were sufficiently set forth that we can fairly say that they are not clearly erroneous.

b. Geographic Market

After determining the product market, the district court defined the geographic market.[3/] The geographic market should include all locations to which a consumer would travel to obtain the product if the seller were to raise the price. See Satellite Television v. Continental Cablevision, 714 F.2d 351, 357 (4 Cir. 1983). In this case, the market should include all places to which patients would go if the hospitals were to raise the price of their services.

3/ As mentioned above, this analysis can be done for each type of service offered by the hospitals. The district court chose to define a geographic market for primary and secondary care as a unit and to define a separate market for tertiary care.

As discussed above, the district court defined the geographic market as any area from which the hospitals currently draw a significant number of patients (i.e., 100 or more). The government argues that even if a significant number of patients come from the areas defined by the court, those patients would not switch to other hospitals in the area because they perceive that Carilion, Community, and Lewis-Gale are better hospitals with higher quality services. While the government's argument has some force, the record does contain evidence that the hospitals compete within the areas defined by the district court, and we cannot say that this finding is clearly erroneous.

c. Reasonableness of the Merger

Under § 1 of the Sherman Act, the propriety of the merger is judged under the rule of reason. Broadcast Music v. CBS, Inc. [1979-1 TRADE CASES ¶ 62,558], 441 U.S. 1 (1979). While the Carilion hospital would gain a larger market share through the merger, the district court was not willing to presume anticompetitive effects. It found that substantial competitive pressure will exist from the excess capacity of existing hospitals (such as Lewis-Gale) and the outpatient alternatives. In addition, it found that the proposed merger would lead to substantial savings through more efficient use of equipment and space.

The government disagrees and argues that competitive pressures will be ineffective and any savings will not be

passed on to consumers. The district court rejected these arguments on the basis of specific testimony and evidence and this finding too was not clearly erroneous. It follows that the judgment of the district court should be affirmed.

Because we see no need for further proceedings in the district court, we have no occasion to consider whether § 7 of the Clayton Act would apply to this merger.[4/]

Affirmed.

4/ A discussion of the applicability of § 7 to the merger of nonprofit hospitals and a collection of the pertinent authorities are contained in Baker, supra note 2, at 112-13.

Appendix F -- Defendants' Exhibit 102, Table entitled "Hospital Destinations of Patients Residing within The Consolidated RMH - SAH [Rockford Memorial Hospital - SwedishAmerican Hospital] Service Area."

HOSPITAL DESTINATIONS OF PATIENTS RESIDING
WITHIN THE CONSOLIDATED RMH-SAH SERVICE AREA

Hospital	Location Code	Cumulative Percentage	
		Patients	Charges
Rockford Memorial	A	25.87	26.00
SwedishAmerican	A	46.90	47.96
St. Anthony	A	62.57	66.91
Beloit Memorial	A	75.96	76.62
St. Joseph's	A	80.50	79.88
Highland	A	83.10	81.51
Rochelle Community	A	65.33	83.09
Mercy Janesville	B	86.57	84.09
Freeport Memorial	B	87.59	84.88
Katherine Shaw Bethea	B	88.38	85.74
Memorial McHenry	B	88.83	86.28
Kishwaukee	B	89.19	86.65
Harvard Community	B	89.37	86.76
Sycamore	B	89.47	86.84
St. Clare	C	91.45	88.26
Northern Illinois	C	91.51	88.44
Lakeland	C	91.56	88.49
Memorial Community	C	91.58	88.49
Other	O	100.00	100.00

Source: MedPar patient origin and destination data supplied by the U.S. Department of Justice.

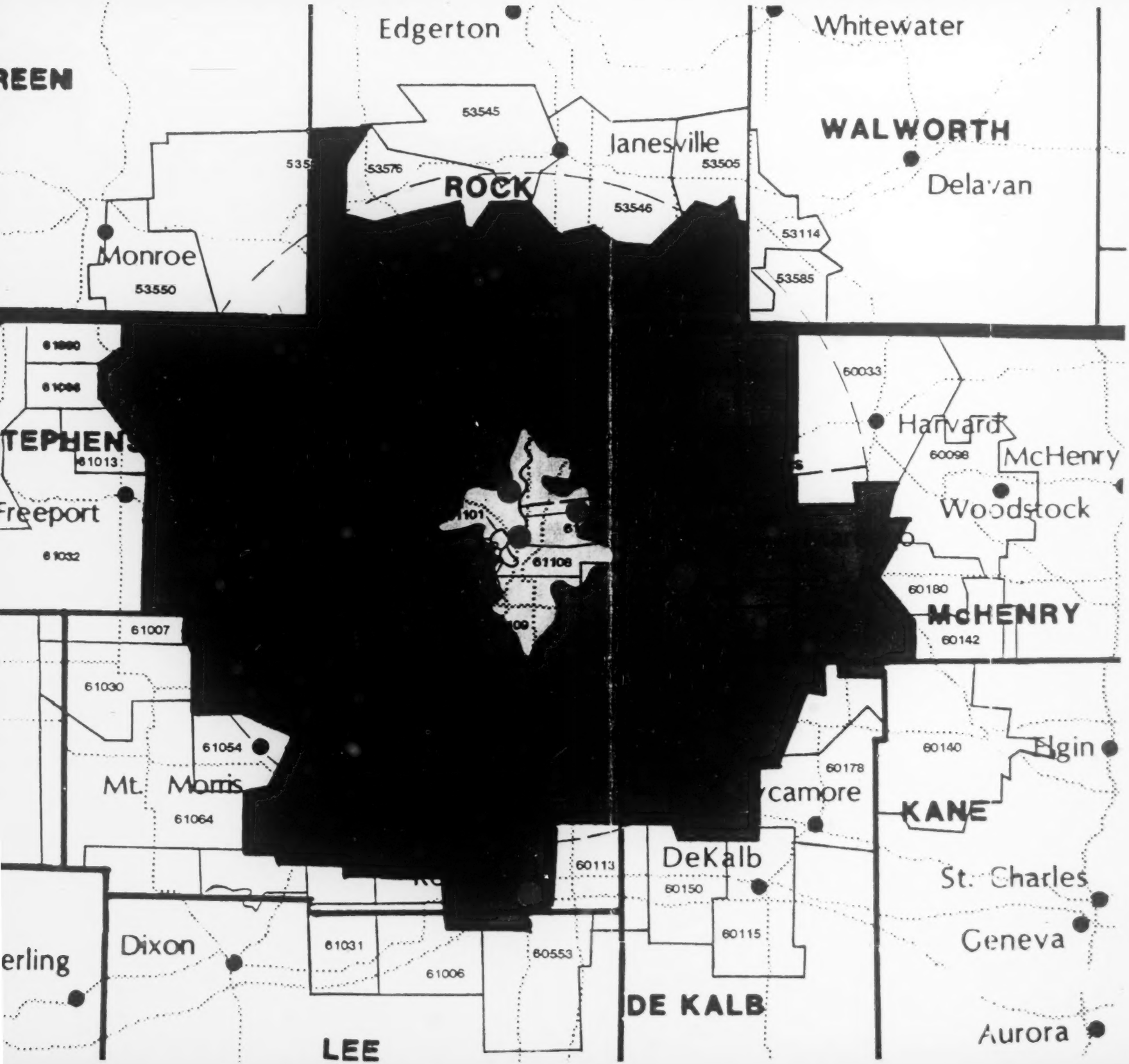
Location Code: A = Within consolidated RMH-SAH service area.
B = Within zip codes contiguous to A.
C = Elsewhere in 10-County Winnebago area.
O = Other.

DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT 102

Appendix G -- Map Depicting The Hospitals' Service Area as Derived from DX 118.

APPENDIX G

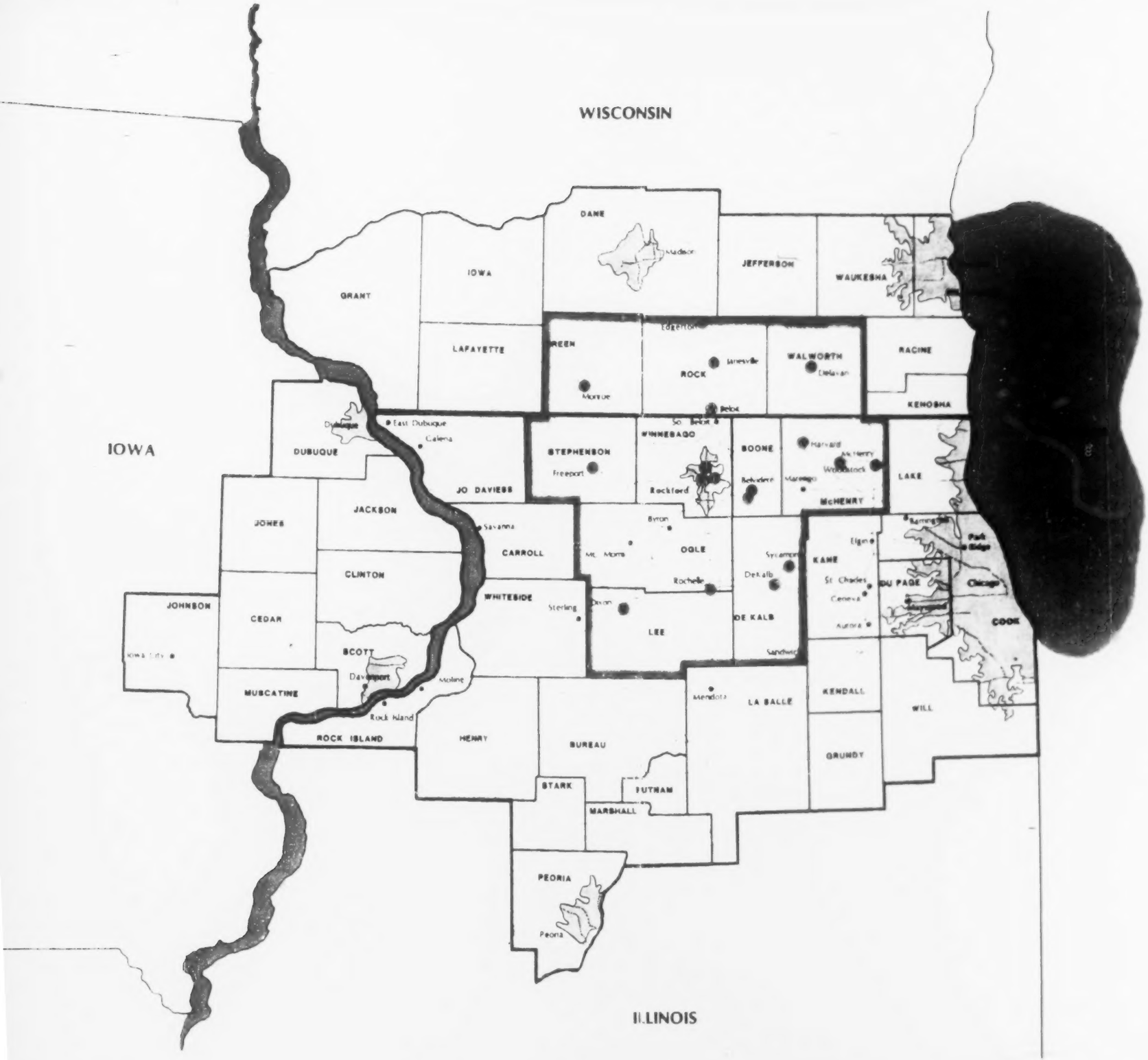
The Hospital's Service Area as Derived from DX118



Appendix H -- Map Depicting The Defendants' Proposed Geographic Market.

APPENDIX H

The Defendants' Proposed Geographic Market



Supreme Court, U.S.
FILED
SEP 24 1990
JOSEPH F. SPANIOL, JR.
CLERK

No. 90-162

In the Supreme Court of the United States

OCTOBER TERM, 1990

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION, ET AL.,
PETITIONERS

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

CORRECTED COPY

PETITION FOR A WRIT OF CERTIORARI TO THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT

BRIEF FOR THE UNITED STATES IN OPPOSITION

KENNETH W. STARR
Solicitor General
JAMES F. RILL
Assistant Attorney General
ROBERT B. NICHOLSON
DAVID SEIDMAN
Attorneys
Department of Justice
Washington, D.C. 20530
(202) 514-2217

BEST AVAILABLE COPY

QUESTIONS PRESENTED

1. Whether the court of appeals erred in holding that petitioners' agreement to merge violated Section 1 of the Sherman Act.

2. Whether the district court's determinations of the relevant geographic and product markets were clearly erroneous.

3. Whether the lower courts erred in finding a merger presumptively unlawful based on market concentration measured in several different ways, where both courts also addressed other relevant competitive factors before declaring the merger unlawful.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
Opinions below	1
Jurisdiction	1
Statement	2
Argument	8
Conclusion	14

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Cases:

Brown Shoe Co. v. *United States*, 370 U.S. 294 (1962)	3, 4
Hospital Corp. of America v. *FTC*, 807 F.2d 1381 (7th Cir. 1986), cert. denied, 481 U.S. 1038 (1987)	8, 13, 14
Matsushita Elec. Industrial Corp. v. *Zenith Radio Corp.*, 475 U.S. 574 (1986)	13
NAACP v. *Claiborne Hardware Co.*, 458 U.S. 886 (1982)	13
National Soc'y of Professional Engineers v. *United States*, 435 U.S. 679 (1978)	13
Tampa Electric Co. v. *Nashville Coal Co.*, 365 U.S. 320 (1961)	4
United States v. *Carilion Health System*, 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va.), aff'd, 892 F.2d 1042 (4th Cir. 1989)	9, 10
United States v. *Columbia Steel Co.*, 334 U.S. 495 (1948)	7
United States v. *Doe*, 465 U.S. 605 (1984)	11
United States v. *First National Bank & Trust Co.*, 376 U.S. 665 (1964)	7
United States v. *General Dynamics Corp.*, 415 U.S. 486 (1974)	11
United States v. *Johnston*, 268 U.S. 220 (1925)	11
United States v. *Philadelphia Nat'l Bank*, 374 U.S. 321 (1963)	11, 12

Statutes:

Page

Clayton Act, 15 U.S.C. 12 *et seq.*:
§ 7, 15 U.S.C. 18 ..... 2, 6, 7, 8
§ 11, 15 U.S.C. 21 ..... 6, 7
Sherman Act § 1, 15 U.S.C. 1 ..... 2, 7, 8

In the Supreme Court of the United States

OCTOBER TERM, 1990

No. 90-162

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION, ET AL.,
PETITIONERS

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

ON PETITION FOR A WRIT OF CERTIORARI TO THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT

BRIEF FOR THE UNITED STATES IN OPPOSITION

OPINIONS BELOW

The opinion of the court of appeals (Pet. App. b1-b46) is reported at 898 F.2d 1278. The opinion of the district court (Pet. App. a1-a286) is reported at 717 F. Supp. 1251.

JURISDICTION

The judgment of the court of appeals was entered on April 3, 1990. The petition for a writ of certiorari was filed on July 2, 1990. The jurisdiction of this Court is invoked under 28 U.S.C. 1254(1).

STATEMENT

1. In September 1987, petitioners, who own two of the three general acute care hospitals in Rockford, Illinois, agreed to consolidate. The government sued to prevent this merger, claiming that it would diminish competition in acute inpatient hospital care in the Rockford area, in violation of both Section 7 of the Clayton Act, 15 U.S.C. 18, and Section 1 of the Sherman Act, 15 U.S.C. 1. After a 13-day trial, the district court entered judgment in the government's favor and permanently enjoined the transaction.[1] The court entered a 108-page opinion (accompanied by 41 pages of additional findings of fact) concluding that the challenged transaction violated Section 7 of the Clayton Act. Pet. App. a1-a286.

a. The court held that Section 7 of the Clayton Act applied to the challenged transaction despite petitioners' not-for-profit status. It read *United States* v. *Philadelphia Nat'l Bank*, 374 U.S. 321 (1963), as ruling that Section 7 covered, with respect to all persons (including not-for-profit corporations), "the entire amalgamation of corporate mergers, from pure stock acquisitions to everything up to, but not including, a pure asset acquisition not accomplished by merger." Pet. App. a17, citing *Philadelphia Nat'l Bank*, 374 U.S. at 343-344. Accordingly, because the challenged transaction was not a pure assets acquisition not accomplished by merger, it was within Section 7. Pet. App a7-a35. The court therefore did not reach the government's Sherman Act claim. *Id.* at a211 n.22.

---

[1] Amicus City of Rockford overlooks the fact that the injunction was a permanent one. For that reason, the City errs in arguing, City Br. 26-30, that the court of appeals misapplied the standard for entering a preliminary injunction.

b. The court then determined the relevant product market for analyzing the competitive impact of the merger. See Pet. App. a36-a53. Quoting from *Brown Shoe Co.* v. *United States*, 370 U.S. 294, 325 (1962), the district court began with the principle that "[t]he outer boundaries of a product market are determined by the reasonable interchangeability of use or the cross-elasticity of demand between the product itself and substitutes for it." Pet. App. a37. It then reasoned that "[t]he purpose of defining a market based on a product's interchangeability with respect to other products is to distill the product market into a product or group of products sufficiently distinct that buyers could not defeat an attempted exercise of market power on the part of the sellers of these products by shifting purchases to different products." *Id.* at a37-a38.

With those guideposts, the court considered the government's contention that the relevant product market was acute inpatient hospital care and petitioner's contention that the relevant product market included both inpatient and outpatient care provided by all health care providers. The court recognized that developments in technology over time had led to substitution of outpatient care for inpatient care, Pet. App. a41-a42, but it distinguished that pattern of substitution from the substitutability relevant to product market definition. The court concluded that cost containment pressures generally limited the use of inpatient care to those "too 'sick' to receive outpatient care," so that "to a great extent, patients now receiving inpatient care could not have received outpatient care as a substitute." *Id.* at a43.[2] Ac-

[2] The district court relied on evidence that third-party payors insisted that patients be admitted to hospitals only

cordingly, the court concluded, as had the defendants' own economist,[3] that the relevant product market was acute inpatient hospital care. *Id.* at a48, a52-a53.

c. The court began its analysis of the geographic market by noting that the relevant geographic market is the "area in which the seller operates, *and to which the purchaser can practicably turn for supplies.*" Pet. App. a53-a54 (quoting *Philadelphia Nat'l Bank*, 374 U.S. at 359, quoting in turn *Tampa Electric Co.* v. *Nashville Coal Co.*, 365 U.S. 320, 327 (1961)) (emphasis added by the district court). The court then drew on this Court's refinements of the concept in *Philadelphia Nat'l Bank* and *Brown Shoe*. In applying those standards, the court relied on a variety of different types of evidence, such as the admitting practices and preferences of physicians, patients, and third-party payors, Pet. App. a54-a59, the relatively limited scope of services provided by other hospitals in the area surrounding Rockford, *id.* at a62-a63, and county- and zip code-level data concerning the origins and destinations of patients—that is, data indicating the geographic areas from which hos-

---

when medically necessary. Pet. App. a42-a43, a236-a240. Thus, the court reasoned that the number of inpatients who could "possibly utilize outpatient care" was not "significant enough to break an exercise of market power in the inpatient care market." *Id.* at a51.

[3] The defendants' economist, Dr. Lynk, testified that acute inpatient hospital services are a reasonable, economically justifiable product market within which to assess the future competitive consequences of the consolidation, that most economists who study the hospital industry consider it to be the product market definition most relevant for analysis of hospital competition, and that he was aware of no basis for requiring a broader product market definition that would include outpatient services. Tr. 1195-1199.

pitals draw their clients for acute inpatient care and the hospitals to which residents of various geographic areas go for acute inpatient care, *id.* at a64-a131. Recognizing that determination of the relevant geographic market is inherently imperfect, *id.* at a124, the court found that the relevant geographic market was an area including some or all of six counties, within which there were six hospitals. *Id.* at a131-a132. That geographic market was larger than the one proposed by the government and smaller than the one proposed by the defendants.

d. The court then found that the proposed consolidation would greatly increase concentration within the market it had defined and would result in an extremely high level of concentration, whether measured by beds, admissions, or patient days. Pet. App. a145-a149. Whatever measure is chosen, the merged hospitals would have at least a 64% share of the market; the share of the two largest hospitals would increase from approximately two-thirds to 90%. *Id.* at a147-a148; see also *id.* at a209-a210. In light of such cases as *Philadelphia Nat'l Bank*, the court concluded that this increase in concentration meant that one firm would control an undue percentage share of the market. *Id.* at a152-a153.

The court, however, did not rest its analysis of the likely anticompetitive effect of the merger entirely on market shares. The court examined barriers to entry into the market, Pet. App. a154-a161, and concluded that legal bariers to both de novo entry and expansion by existing competitors reinforced the likely anticompetitive tendencies indicated by concentration levels before and after the merger, *id.* at a161. It examined the "type of competition that exists in the acute inpatient hospital market in order

to determine whether the market is susceptible to anti-competitive behavior," *ibid.*, and concluded that "hospitals in the relevant market could benefit from a variety of anti-competitive activity." *Id.* at a167. It noted a prior instance of anticompetitive collusion by all three Rockford hospitals, *id.* at a178-a181, and the merging hospitals' perception that competition threatened them, *id.* at a181-a183, and concluded that not-for-profit entities do not lack incentives to behave anticompetitively. *Id.* at a167-a176. Thus "[b]ased on an examination of the relevant market's concentration, barriers to entry, nature of competition, and market participants," the court found that "the post-merger market is ripe for anti-competitive behavior." *Id.* at a184; see also *id.* at a210.[4]

2. The court of appeals affirmed. Pet. App. b1-b46. It concluded that "*as the parties have framed the issues* the merger is not subject to section 7" of the Clayton Act, even though there was a "solid argument, based on section 11 of the Clayton Act," that the merger was subject to Section 7 of that law. Pet. App. b17-b18.[5] The court of appeals decided this

---

[4] The court also considered the significance of opposition to the merger by the third hospital in Rockford, St. Anthony's, concluding that St. Anthony's might well fear exclusionary behavior by the merged hospitals rather than the emergence of a more efficient competitor, but that in any event a competitor's opposition was not dispositive. Pet. App. a184-a187.

[5] In the district court and the court of appeals, the government had argued that the merger was subject to Section 7 of the Clayton Act, relying on the theory that the district court accepted. The government did not rely on Section 11 of the Clayton Act, 15 U.S.C. 21, in the district court, and the court of appeals held the government had waived that argument. Pet. App. b14. Accordingly, the argument made by amicus Voluntary Hospitals of America, Inc. (VHA), that

case under Section 1 of the Sherman Act because "the subordinate findings that the judge made demonstrate a section 1 violation" and because both sides had briefed and argued the Sherman Act issue. Pet. App. b18-b19. The court of appeals accordingly found it unnecessary to decide whether the district judge was correct in holding that Section 7 of the Clayton Act reaches mergers between nonprofit corporations. Pet. App. b44-b45. The court of appeals also discussed the question whether, as pertinent here, the standards of Section 1 of the Sherman Act and Section 7 of the Clayton Act have "converged," Pet. App. b19-b27,[6] but the court held that, regardless of the answer to that question, this transaction was unlawful under Section 1 of the Sherman Act, as interpreted in *United States* v. *Columbia Steel Co.*, 334 U.S. 495 (1948). Pet. App. b27-b28. The court explained that the resulting level of concentration here would be far higher than that in *Columbia Steel*, and that conditions in the hospital industry "reinforce rather than undermine the inference naturally to be drawn from [petitioners'] combined market share." *Id.* at b28.

The court of appeals upheld the district court's product market determination, observing that com-

---

the court of appeals misconstrued Section 11 of the Clayton Act, VHA Br. 13-16, is irrelevant to this case.

[6] The court of appeals stated that standards for determining the legality of a merger under Clayton Act Section 7 and Sherman Act Section 1 have converged through judicial interpretation. Pet. App. b20. Consequently, the court said, in light of *United States* v. *First National Bank & Trust Co.*, 376 U.S. 665 (1964), a merger likely to hurt consumers by facilitating collusion and supracompetitive pricing would be unlawful under either law. Pet. App. b23-b25.

petition between inpatient and outpatient care in some services offered by acute care hospitals provides no check on the ability of hospitals to raise prices for services not available on an outpatient basis. Pet. App. b31-b33. The court of appeals also upheld the district court's geographic market determination. The court of appeals concluded that, while the district court's determination was imperfect and subject to "pot shots," it was not clearly erroneous, whereas petitioner's proposal was "ridiculous," *id.* at b37, b38. Finally, the court noted that "[petitioners'] immense shares in a reasonably defined market create a presumption of illegality," and that, as in *Hospital Corp. of America* v. *FTC*, 807 F.2d 1381 (7th Cir. 1986), cert. denied, 481 U.S. 1038 (1987), the inference of market power drawn from market shares was strengthened by many other factors in this case. Pet. App. b38. The court specifically considered the significance of petitioners' non-profit status, concluding that petitioners had presented no evidence that "non-profit suppliers of goods or services are more likely to compete vigorously than profit-making suppliers." *Id.* at b40-b41.

ARGUMENT

1. Petitioners' principal claim is that the court of appeals erred in ruling that the standards under Section 1 of the Sherman Act and Section 7 of the Clayton Act have converged. Pet. 11-15. See also VHA Br. 16-19. But the court of appeals' discussion of that issue was not necessary to the result it reached. The court specifically held that the district court's factual findings established a violation of the Sherman Act under this Court's precedents even if the Sherman Act and Clayton Act standards have not

converged and even if the Sherman Act establishes a higher and more demanding standard. Accordingly, this case is not an appropriate vehicle for this Court to resolve the principal legal question presented in the petition.

2. There is no merit to petitioners' claim that the court of appeals, in affirming the district court's determinations of the relevant product and geographic markets, departed from this Court's decisions in *Brown Shoe* and *Tampa Electric*. Pet. 17.

a. The district court began its analysis of the relevant product market with the *Brown Shoe* concepts of reasonable interchangeability and cross-elasticity of demand. See p. 3, *supra*. The district court concluded that there generally was no outpatient substitute for most patients receiving inpatient care, and therefore that outpatient care could not prevent the exercise of market power in the inpatient care market. Pet. App. a51. The court of appeals upheld that finding and simply restated the point.

Since the courts below plainly applied the *Brown Shoe* legal standards, petitioners fall back to a conflict of factual findings, based on different records, between the district court's decision in this case and the district court's decision in *United States* v. *Carilion Health System*, 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va.) (*reprinted at* Pet. App. D), aff'd without published opinion, 892 F.2d 1042 (4th Cir. 1989) (Table) (*reprinted at* Pet. App. e1-e20).[7] A conflict between

[7] In its unpublished, per curiam opinion affirming the *Carilion* findings, the Fourth Circuit observed that "the district court may not have stated its findings [on the product market issue] with the precision that would facilitate appellate review," but nonetheless concluded that those findings

different findings by two different district courts on different records, however, does not warrant this Court's review.[8]

b. The decision below comports with this Court's precedents on the issue of the proper definition of the geographic market. Contrary to petitioners' claim, Pet. 20-21, the district court followed this Court's decision in *Tampa Electric* and asked where buyers could practicably turn for supplies. Pet. App. a53, a64-a65, a78-a121. In fact, petitioners' real complaint appears to be that the district court misapprehended a single exhibit and therefore allegedly erred in applying a particular test urged by petitioners to zip code-level patient origin and destination data, and that the court of appeals failed to reverse the district court's judgment on that ground. Pet. 20-21 & n.8. But the district court based its market analysis on many other factors as well, including county-level origin and destination data, analyzed by the district court without a similar claim of error by

---

"were sufficiently set forth that we can fairly say that they are not clearly erroneous." Pet. App. e16-e17. In so ruling, the Fourth Circuit purported to apply (albeit erroneously in our view) the same reasonable interchangeability standard that the district court applied in this case. *Id.* at e14. There is, accordingly, no basis for petitioners' claim, see Pet. 17, that the decision below conflicts with the Fourth Circuit's decision in *Carilon*.

[8] The claim that the court of appeals here "treated the question of appropriate market definition as a question of law rather than as a question of fact," American Hospital Ass'n Br. 11; *id.* at 11-17, ignores that court's clear statement that market definition is reviewed as a question of fact. Pet. App. b38.

petitioners. See pp. 4-5, *supra*; Pet. App. a14-a114.[9] In any event, a question of the proper analysis of one item of evidence, already considered by two courts, does not warrant this Court's review. See, *e.g.*, *United States* v. *Doe*, 465 U.S. 605, 614 (1984); *United States* v. *Johnston*, 268 U.S. 220, 227 (1925).

3. Petitioners' remaining claims rest on the erroneous assertion that the court of appeals never looked beyond market shares in holding the merger unlawful. Pet. 22. The court of appeals itself found that additional factors supported the inference of market power flowing from market shares, Pet. App. b28. The district court's analysis of additional factors was more extensive, see Pet. App. a154-184; pp. 5-6, *supra*. The court of appeals was not required to restate the district court's entire analysis in order to uphold its judgment.

a. Neither the district court nor the court of appeals disregarded the teaching of *Brown Shoe* and *United States* v. *General Dynamics Corp.*, 415 U.S. 486 (1974), that "statistics on market share and concentration are not conclusive." Pet. 23. The district court explicitly treated concentration as but one of "several salient competitive factors" in the predictive determination of competitive effects, Pet. App. a139, and examined other factors at length, *id.* at a154-a184. The court thus gave concentration statistics only the presumptive effect that this Court assigned them in *Philadelphia Nat'l Bank*, 374 U.S. at 363. See Pet. App. a142-a143. Similarly, the court of appeals said that the "defendants' immense shares in a reasonably defined market" did no more than

[9] The court's county-level analysis yielded a three-county market containing the same six hospitals as the court's zip code-based market. Compare Pet. App. a117 with *id.* at a118.

"create a presumption of illegality," *id.* at b38. The court of appeals found that other factors strengthened the inferences to be drawn from these market shares, *ibid.*, and that "defendants responded [to the market share evidence] with conjectures about the motives of nonprofits, and other will o' the wisps, that the district judge was free to reject, and did," *id.* at b44.[10]

---

[10] There is no basis for petitioners' suggestion that the anticompetitive effect of their merger in current markets should be ignored because the merger might increase competition with respect to certain hospital services. Pet. 23-25. Without even addressing whether merger analysis properly relies on "some ultimate reckoning of social or economic debits and credits," *Philadelphia Nat'l Bank*, 374 U.S. at 371, it is sufficient to note that petitioners' suggestion would divert a court's attention from substantial and immediate effects on competition to trying to ascertain effects in a remote and speculate future. Nothing in *Brown Shoe* or *General Dynamics* authorizes or requires a court to indulge in such speculation. Petitioners' scenario for the competitive future relies on proposed but not enacted state legislation, Pet. 23, and on their mere stated intent to strengthen their hospitals' "tertiary services," Pet. 24; see Pet. App. a187, a192. Contrary to their assertion, Pet. 10, the district court did not find that the merger would result in development of a "regional referral center." The district court merely noted that petitioners "proclaim[ed]" that this benefit would "eventually" result from the merger. Pet. App. a187. The district court concluded that the merger "*might* also allow the new entity to improve its services to the extent that it *might* become a major medical center, providing tertiary care in * * * a broader geographical area," *id.* at a206 (emphasis added).

The related argument of amicus American Medical Association (AMA) rests on extra-record materials referring to hospitals other than petitioners' hospitals, see AMA Br. 6-32, and on a view of the competitive weaknesses of petitioners' hospitals, see AMA Br. 33-36, that cannot be reconciled with

b. The district court extensively considered, and rejected, petitioners' claim that as not-for-profit entities they lacked a motive to act anticompetitively. See page 6, *supra*. The court of appeals, which had treated the motivation of not-for-profit hospitals at greater length in its earlier decision in *Hospital Corp. of America* v. *FTC*, 807 F.2d at 1390-1391, also discussed and rejected petitioners' theories. Pet. App. b40-b41. Thus, contrary to petitioners' claim, Pet. 25-27, the courts below did address the issue of motive; they simply disagreed with petitioners on that issue.[11] Petitioners' fact-bound disagreement with the lower courts' findings on that subject does not warrant review by this Court.[12]

---

the district court's findings, Pet. App. a193-a194, a221-224, a226-a227.

The district court may be forgiven for ignoring Amicus City of Rockford's alleged support for the merger, see City Br. 4-5, since the then-mayor testified that the city had taken no position concerning the merger, Tr. 854.

[11] Neither *Matsushita Elec. Industrial Corp.* v. *Zenith Radio Corp.*, 475 U.S. 574 (1986) (Pet. 23), nor *NAACP* v. *Claiborne Hardware Co.*, 458 U.S. 886 (1982) (Pet. 26), involved a merger, and neither case suggests that a court must evaluate the parties' motives to act anticompetitively where the structural effects of their merger would clearly threaten competition.

[12] The contention of amicus VHA that hospital markets generally depart from the "competitive paradigm," VHA Br. 3-13, was not raised in district court. Moreover, that argument rests almost entirely on extra-record materials, including materials postdating the court of appeals' decision, VHA Br. 9, 1a-3a, and testimony on direct examination (but not the accompanying testimony on cross-examination) given in another case, VHA Br. 9, 14a-23a. VHA's implicit argument that competition in hospital markets is undesirable because it is costly, VHA Br. 9, is properly addressed to Congress, not to the courts. See *National Soc'y of Professional Engineers* v. *United States*, 435 U.S. 679, 695 (1978).

c. The fact that the court of appeals did not explicitly address St. Anthony's opposition to the merger, Pet. 26, is irrelevant. The court of appeals had no obligation to discuss every point raised by petitioners. The district court considered this argument at length, and it found a plausible reason why St. Anthony's might rationally oppose an anticompetitive merger as exclusionary. Pet. App. a186. Moreover, the district court correctly concluded that even if St. Anthony's believed that the merger would be procompetitive, its belief would be less than decisive "where the evidence, as is true in this case, supports the anti-competitive effect of the merger." *Id.* at a186-a187. There was no need for the court of appeals to add to that discussion.[13]

CONCLUSION

The petition for a writ of certiorari should be denied.

Respectfully submitted.

KENNETH W. STARR
Solicitor General

JAMES F. RILL
Assistant Attorney General

ROBERT B. NICHOLSON
DAVID SEIDMAN
Attorneys

SEPTEMBER 1990

---

[13] In a prior case, the court of appeals held that although a competing hospital's opposition to a merger might indicate that the competitor thought the merger would lead to lower prices, that was "just one firm's opinion," and not binding on the Federal Trade Commission. *Hospital Corp. of America*, 807 F.2d at 1392.

☆ U. S. GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE: 1990 262203 20135

Supreme Court, U.S.
FILED
OCT 1 1990
JOSEPH F. SPANIOL, JR.
CLERK

No. 90 - 162

IN THE
SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES
OCTOBER TERM, 1990

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION AND SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,

Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

Respondent.

ON PETITION FOR A WRIT OF CERTIORARI TO THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT

REPLY BRIEF OF PETITIONERS

THOMAS CAMPBELL
Counsel of Record
L. EDWARD BRYANT, JR.
JAMES W. TEEVANS
GARDNER, CARTON & DOUGLAS
321 North Clark Street
Chicago, Illinois 60610
(312) 644-3000
Counsel for Petitioners

Of Counsel:

DIANE P. WOOD
1111 East 60th Street
Chicago, Illinois 60637

JOHN C. MCCARTHY
TERRY D. ANDERSON
WILLIAMS & McCARTHY
321 West State Street
Rockford, Illinois 61105
Counsel for Rockford Memorial Corporation

BRADLEY T. KOCH
PHILIP R. FRANKFORT
HOLMSTROM & GREEN
800 North Church Street
Rockford, Illinois 61105
Counsel for SwedishAmerican Corporation

October 1, 1990

BEST AVAILABLE COPY

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PAGE

Table of Authorities..... ii

Introduction 1

ARGUMENT 2

I. The Seventh Circuit's Decision Conflicts With The Earlier Fourth Circuit Decision..... 2

A. The Product Market Conflict..... 5

B. The Geographic Market Conflict..... 7

II. The Seventh Circuit's Decision That § 1 and § 7 Are The Same Conflicts With This Court's Prior Decisions. 10

III. The Seventh Circuit's Presumption Of Illegality Conflicts With General Dynamics..... 12

CONCLUSION.....19

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

PAGE

Cases:

Brown Shoe Co. v. United States, 370 U.S. 294 (1962)..... 5, 6

Minnesota Mining & Mfg. Co. v. New Jersey Wood Finishing Co., 381 U.S. 311 (1965)..... 11

Tampa Electric Co. v. Nashville Coal Co., 365 U.S. 320 (1961)..... 8, 9

Thurman Industries, Inc. v. Pay 'N Pak Stores, Inc., 875 F.2d 1369 (9th Cir. 1989)..... 7

United States v. Baker Hughes, Inc., 908 F.2d 981 (D.C. Cir. 1990)..... 7, 14

United States v. Carilion Health System, 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va. 1989), aff'd, 892 F.2d 1042 (4th Cir. 1989)..... passim

United States v. General Dynamics Corp., 415 U.S. 486 (1974)..... passim

United States v. Penn-Olin Chemical Co., 378 U.S. 158 (1964)..... 11

United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321 (1963)..... 4, 12, 13

PAGE

United States v. Syufy Enterprises, 903 F.2d 659 (9th Cir. 1990)..... 7

Statutes and Regulations:

Clayton Act
Section 7, 15 U.S.C. § 18..... passim
Section 11, 15 U.S.C. § 21..... 4

Sherman Act
Section 1, 15 U.S.C. § 1..... passim

H.B. 3587, Ill. 86th Leg., Gen. Sess. (1990)..... 17

Legislative History:

H. Rep. No. 96-871, 96th Cong., 2d Sess. 5, reprinted in 1980 U.S. Code Cong. & Admin. News 2732..... 5

Miscellaneous:

U.S. Dept. of Justice press release no. 88-188, May 25, 1988..... 3

No. 90-162

IN THE
SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES
OCTOBER TERM, 1990

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION
and
SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,

Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

Respondent.

ON PETITION FOR
A WRIT OF CERTIORARI TO THE
UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT

REPLY BRIEF OF PETITIONERS

INTRODUCTION

The government tries to sidestep the conflicts presented by the decision below, arguing:

- that the opposite results in the Rockford and Roanoke cases are only "a conflict in factual findings" (G. Br. at 9);

- that the Seventh Circuit did not "hold" that § 7 of the Clayton Act and § 1 of the Sherman Act are the same today (G. Br. at 7-9); and

- that the Seventh Circuit's treatment of concentration statistics as creating a "presumption of illegality" was not a failure to examine other factors (G. Br. at 11-12).

But despite the fancy footwork, the conflicts exist and need to be resolved. The government does not dispute that the conflicts created by the Seventh Circuit's decision have cast the hospital industry into disarray as to the proper application of antitrust laws to hospital mergers.

I. The Seventh Circuit's Decision Conflicts With The Earlier Fourth Circuit Decision.

On June 1, 1988, the government treated as twins the two actions filed to enjoin the mergers of not-for-profit

hospitals in Roanoke, Virginia[1/] and Rockford, Illinois. The complaints were identical. The rationale for the prosecutions, explained by then Assistant Attorney General Charles F. Rule, was the same:

> The proposed mergers pose significant risks to hospital competition in the Rockford and Roanoke areas. ... In both markets, the number of hospitals will be reduced from three to two. We found no extenuating circumstances that would justify these mergers.[2/]

However, these twin cases reached opposite conclusions on <u>every</u> legal issue:

- whether § 7 of the Clayton Act applies to not-for-profit entities;
- whether the product market for hospital services should include outpatient care;

1/ <u>United States v. Carilion Health System</u>, 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va 1989), <u>aff'd</u>, 892 F.2d 1042 (4th Cir. 1989).

2/ U.S. Dept. of Justice press release no. 88-188, May 25, 1988.

- whether the geographic market is local or regional;

- whether concentration ratios at some level make a merger presumptively illegal or other economic facts should be examined.

Because the Seventh Circuit held that Clayton Act § 7 did not apply to this transaction and because the government does not contest that holding (G. Br. at 6), the conflict over the application of § 7 of the Clayton Act is not at issue in this case.[3/]

3/ The government is wrong to suggest that the Fourth Circuit erred on the § 7 point, and that the issue is academic because in future cases, when the government remembers to raise the Clayton Act § 11 argument, that section will supply the missing jurisdiction for applying § 7 to not-for-profit mergers. The Court expressly rejected § 11 as a basis for jurisdiction in United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321, 336 n. 11 (1963). See also, Id. at 344-5 n. 22; VHA Br. at 13-16.

The government is also wrong to suggest that the 1980 amendment

(footnote continued)

A. The Product Market Conflict.

In appealing the district court's product market definition, petitioners asked the Seventh Circuit to determine whether the district court's application of the test from Brown Shoe Co. v. United States, 370 U.S. 294 (1962), was correct in light of the district court's extensive factual findings that outpatient care was functionally interchangeable with inpatient care and was increasingly sought when inpatient prices increased. See Ap. a-232 - a-244. The Seventh Circuit never considered whether the facts found by the district court required including outpatient care in the product market under the Brown Shoe test. Rather, it

---

3/ (continued footnote)

extending § 7 to all "persons" includes not-for-profit corporations. G. Br. at 2. H.Rep. No. 96-871, 96th Cong., 2d Sess. 5, reprinted in 1980 U.S. Code Cong. & Admin. News 2732, 2736.

relied on its own intuitive view of interchangeability and the ability of hospitals to discriminate in price. Ap. b-31 - b-34. This approach does not satisfy the requirements of Brown Shoe. If the decision is not reviewed, courts in the future may disregard the requirements of Brown Shoe if they follow this Seventh Circuit approach.

It makes no sense to say the product market determination was factual and therefore not reviewable. Petitioners accept the district court's findings of fact on the competition between inpatient and outpatient care. Their point is that properly applied, the Brown Shoe test requires inclusion of outpatient care in the market. If this issue were never reviewable because it is characterized as fact-based, there would never be an appellate decision informing courts what the legal rule is

for determining a product market and how it should be applied.[4/] This approach conflicts with the result in the Fourth Circuit in the Roanoke case and with the approach in other circuits.[5/]

B. **The Geographic Market Conflict.**

The government does not deny that the district court made a crucial error in its georgraphic market

---

4/ The government is also wrong to suggest that petitioners' expert endorsed the exclusion of outpatient care from the consideration of the product market. Dr. William Lynk testified he had used acute inpatient hospital services in conducting his geographic market analysis because of analytical convenience. He also said it was appropriate to use inpatient care as a product market in some circumstances. However, he expressly pointed out that outpatient competition could not be disregarded. See Tr. 1171-75.

5/ Thurman Industries, Inc. v. Pay 'N Pak Stores, Inc., 875 F.2d 1369 (9th Cir. 1989); United States v. Baker Hughes, Inc., 908 F.2d 981 (D.C. Cir. 1990); United States v. Syufy Enterprises, 903 F.2d 659 (9th Cir. 1990). See AHA Br. at 11-17.

determination. G. Br. at 10. This error cannot be dismissed as "misapprehend[ing] a single exhibit." Id. The effect of this error was that the district court's geographic market did not meet the requirements of Tampa Electric Co. v. Nashville Coal Co., 365 U.S. 320 (1961). The fact that the district court's geographic market "was larger than the one proposed by the government and smaller than the one proposed by the defendants" (G. Br. at 5) does not cure the defect.

The Seventh Circuit held that the geographic market was not clearly erroneous even though it was "imperfect." It dismissed defendants proposed market without any analysis of the facts or application of Tampa Electric. The decision eviscerates Tampa Electric.

As the AMA pointed out, the courts below were wrong to assume that hospital

geographic markets are "local in nature, rarely larger than a metropolitan area, and that they will remain that way indefinitely." AMA Br. at 15. The AMA believes "hospital competition is becoming regional in nature." (Id. at 16) and that "patients, third party payers, and physicians [may be] worse off" because of the decisions below. Id. at 5-6.

Had the Seventh Circuit applied the requirements of Tampa Electric to the facts in this record, it would have seen that the Rockford hospitals are already engaged in competition in a region that goes far beyond the district court's market.

The Seventh Circuit's decision does not comport with the requirements of Tampa Electric and conflicts with Roanoke. If this Court does not review this issue, courts in future cases will

be uncertain about the requirements for determining geographic markets.

II. The Seventh Circuit's Decision That § 1 and § 7 Are The Same Conflicts With This Court's Prior Decisions.

The government argues that the Seventh Circuit's "statement" that § 1 and § 7 are the same today is not "necessary" to the court's holding, but mere dictum not appropriate to review. G. Br. at 7, 9-10. This argument concedes the irreconcilable conflict with this Court's prior decision, if that "statement" cannot be depreciated.

The district court concluded that the challenged transaction violated § 7 of the Clayton Act. The district court came to this conclusion (albeit erroneously) based on a market share analysis solely under the "may substantially lessen competition" standard of the Clayton Act § 7. The government did

not prove (or even try to prove) a § 1 case. Tr. 835-36; 745; 818. The government completely failed to meet its burden under the more onerous standard of the Sherman Act § 1.

The court of appeals could not find a violation under § 1 of the Sherman Act, based upon facts below, when the government did not prove a violation of § 1 and the district court expressly did not reach the government's Sherman Act claim. Ap. a-211. The government introduced no facts to show an actual restraint of trade or an actual effect on or injury to competition. The court of appeals necessarily relied on its novel proclamation that this Court's prior decisions in Minnesota Mining & Mfg. Co. v. New Jersey Wood Finishing Co., 381 U.S. 311 (1965), and United States v. Penn-Olin Chemical Co., 378 U.S. 158 (1964), are no longer good law. The

court of appeals' view that the standards for determining the legality of a merger under Clayton Act § 7 and Sherman Act § 1 have converged, permitted it to rely upon a market share analysis which only attempted to prove the less demanding standard of proof.[6/]

III. The Seventh Circuit's Presumption Of Illegality Conflicts With General Dynamics.

The government concedes, as it must, that the Seventh Circuit treated the market share statistics below as presumptively illegal. G. Br. at 8, 11. The government argues that the Seventh Circuit "gave concentration statistics only the presumptive effect that this Court assigned them in Philadelphia

---

6/ Petitioners dispute that this evidence met the § 7 burden of proof, and, in addition, Petitioners maintain, as noted in n. 1 above, that they are not subject to § 7 based on the plain language of the statute.

National Bank." G. Br. at 11. This disregards the fact that this Court has moved away from the presumptive illegality approach of Philadelphia National Bank and that it has no place in a Sherman Act rule of reason case. In United States v. General Dynamics Corp., 415 U.S. 486 (1974), the Court reiterated the importance of viewing a merger functionally, in the context of its particular industry. Id. at 498 (quoting Brown Shoe). Thus, market share statistics do not raise a presumption that must be rebutted; they are the starting point. Id. There must be a "further examination of the particular market - its structure, history and probable future. ..." Id. The government suggests this requirement was "not disregarded" by the Seventh Circuit because it went on to refer to "other factors" which "strenghtened" the

presumption. G. Br. at 12, citing Ap. b-38. But the Seventh Circuit's cavalier discussion of ease of entry and the likelihood of not-for-profits to collude does not meet the requirements of General Dynamics.[7/]

The first dynamic of this industry that should have been considered was the competition provided by outpatient providers. Even if the court accepted market share statistics based on acute inpatient care, the inherent weakness of that market definition should have been taken into account.

Not only was there evidence of extensive competition from outpatient

---

7/ The Seventh Circuit stated that the alleged presumption shifted the burden of proof to petitioners. Ap. b-42. This conflicts with Baker Hughes, supra, which makes it clear that the burden is on the government to prove any injury to competition and that the defendants are not required to prove no injury to competition.

providers at present, the district court recognized this competition was growing more intense. Ap. a-242 - a-244. It is ironic that the district court thought that the fact that outpatient providers could not provide an overnight stay created a bright line between inpatient and outpatient care (Ap. a-50). Illinois is about to premit outpatient facilities to keep patients for up to three nights. H.B. 3587, Ill. 86th Leg., Gen. Sess. (1990). The changing character of this industry is exactly what General Dynamics required the Seventh Circuit to examine but which the Seventh Circuit ignored. The AMA has pointed out that the shift to higher levels of care and more regional competition by hospitals is irreversible. AMA Br. at 15-22. Had the Seventh Circuit considered this factor, it would not have concluded that market share

statistics proved an injury to competition.

The government suggests that the district court made the appropriate inquiry and, among other things, "noted a prior instance of anticompetitive collusion." G. Br. at 6. There was no basis for those findings as was pointed out below. Brief of Appellants (7th Cir. No. 89-1900) at 45-48.[8/] The

---

8/ The district court sought to support its conclusion that the merger would be anticompetitive by labeling certain meetings, shown in documents to have occurred in 1983 and 1984 between the three Rockford hospitals and Blue Cross, as an episode of prior collusion. Ap. a-273 - a-286. However, the government had not claimed that the documents showed prior collusion. The government's economist admitted she had no basis for finding collusion. The defendants did not seek to disprove a proposition never asserted. The Seventh Circuit attached no weight to these findings because it undoubtedly recognized that the district court made one inference from these documents and that that was error given other equally plausible lawful explanations.

Seventh Circuit apparently agreed and clearly placed no reliance on the district court's findings in this regard.

Second, the government is wrong to say the Seventh Circuit "extensively considered" the absence of motive issue. G. Br. at 13. The Seventh Circuit's conclusory treatment of the role of not-for-profit trustees does not meet the requirements of General Dynamics. There was simply no examination of the evidence at trial by the court of appeals. The court of appeals suggested that it was petitioners' burden to prove that "nonprofit suppliers of goods or services are more likely to compete vigorously than profit-making suppliers." Ap. b-41. Of course, this turns the burden around. Actually, the government had the burden of proving that uncompensated trustees would act anticompetitively. This absence of

motive is important if there is to be a plausible economic rationale supporting the merger challenge.

Third, petitioners never argued that the opposition of St. Anthony's - the complaining competitor - conclusively showed the merger was pro-competitive. The failure of the court of appeals to consider this factor merely shows again that the inquiry required by General Dynamics was never made. That the court simply relied on market share statistics is revealed by its observation:

> It is regrettable that antitrust cases are decided on the basis of theoretical guesses as to what particular market-structure characteristics portend for competition, but to place on the government an insuperable burden of proof is not the answer.

Ap. b-42. Petitioners do not seek to place an insuperable burden of proof on the government. They only ask that the government meet its burden under the

antitrust laws. Even assuming that the government could show some increase in concentration in a correctly defined market, that is not enough. The government and the courts below stopped without making the further inquiry required by General Dynamics. If the Seventh Circuit's decision is not reviewed, courts in future cases will treat mergers as presumptively illegal at some level of increased concentration, whether or not that level of concentration shows an injury to competition in the industry in question.

CONCLUSION

The decision of the Seventh Circuit in the Rockford case conflicts with the Fourth Circuit's Roanoke decision, prior decisions of this Court regarding the standards of the Sherman Act and Clayton Act and prior decisions of this Court on market definition. The hospital

industry is particularly affected by the confusion generated by these conflicts. The petition should be granted to resolve these conflicts.

Respectfully submitted,

THOMAS CAMPBELL
Counsel of Record
L. EDWARD BRYANT, JR.
JAMES W. TEEVANS
GARDNER, CARTON & DOUGLAS
321 N. Clark St.
Chicago, IL 60610
(312) 644-3000
Counsel for Petitioners

JOHN D. MCCARTHY
TERRY D. ANDERSON
WILLIAMS & MCCARTHY
321 W. State Street
Rockford, IL 61105
Counsel for Rockford Memorial Corporation

BRADLEY T. KOCH
PHILIP R. FRANKFORT
HOLMSTROM & GREEN
800 N. Church St.
Rockford, IL 61105
Counsel for SwedishAmerican Corporation

Of Counsel:

DIANE P. WOOD
1111 E. 60th Street
Chicago, IL 60637

October 1, 1990

Supreme Court, U.S.
FILED
AUG 6 1990
JOSEPH F. SPANIOL, JR.
CLERK

No. 90-162

IN THE
Supreme Court of the United States
OCTOBER TERM, 1990

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION and
SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,
Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,
Respondent.

On Petition for a Writ of Certiorari to the United States Court of Appeals for the Seventh Circuit

---

BRIEF OF THE AMERICAN HOSPITAL ASSOCIATION AS AMICUS CURIAE IN SUPPORT OF PETITIONERS

Of Counsel:
FREDRIC J. ENTIN
JEFFREY M. TESKE
AMERICAN HOSPITAL ASSOCIATION
840 North Lake Shore Dr.
Chicago, IL 60611
(312) 280-6700

TIMOTHY B. DYK
(Counsel of Record)
PHILLIP A. PROGER
TOBY G. SINGER
JONES, DAY, REAVIS & POGUE
1450 G Street, N.W., Suite 700
Washington, D.C. 20005-2088
(202) 879-3939
Counsel for Amicus Curiae

August 6, 1990

WILSON - EPES PRINTING CO., INC. - 789-0096 - WASHINGTON, D.C. 20001

BEST AVAILABLE COPY

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
TABLE OF AUTHORITIES	ii
STATEMENT OF INTEREST	1
REASONS FOR GRANTING THE WRIT	2
I. THE PRODUCT MARKET ISSUE PRESENTED BY THIS CASE IS IMPORTANT AND IS LIKELY TO RECUR IN FUTURE HOSPITAL MERGER CASES	2
II. IN TREATING THE PROPER DEFINITION OF THE PRODUCT MARKET AS A QUESTION OF LAW RATHER THAN OF FACT, THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT HAS DECIDED AN IMPORTANT QUESTION OF ANTITRUST LAW IN CONFLICT WITH THE DECISIONS OF THIS COURT AND OTHER CIRCUITS	11
CONCLUSION	17

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Cases: Page

Adventist Health System/West, 5 Trade Reg. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 22,761 (FTC Nov. 7, 1989) (FTC complaint) 8
American Hospital Association v. Schweiker, 721 F.2d 170 (7th Cir. 1983), *cert. denied sub nom. American Hospital Association v. Heckler*, 466 U.S. 958 (1984) 3
American Medical International, 104 F.T.C. 1 (1984) 8, 10
Brown Shoe Co. v. United States, 370 U.S. 294 (1962) 14, 15, 16
Hospital Corporation of America (*In re* Forum), 106 F.T.C. 298 (1985) (consent order) 8
Hospital Corporation of America, 106 F.T.C. 361 (1985), *aff'd sub nom. Hospital Corporation of America v. FTC*, 807 F.2d 1381 (7th Cir. 1986), *cert. denied*, 481 U.S. 1038 (1987) 8, 10, 14
Kaiser Aluminum & Chemical Co. v. FTC, 652 F.2d 1324 (7th Cir. 1981) 9, 14
Reading Hospital, 55 Fed. Reg. 15,290 (FTC 1990) (consent order) 8
Telex Corp. v. International Business Machines, 510 F.2d 894 (10th Cir.), *cert. dismissed*, 423 U.S. 802 (1975) 14, 17
Thurman Industries v. Pay 'N Pak Stores, 875 F.2d 1369 (9th Cir. 1989) 17
United States v. Carilion Health Sys., 892 F.2d 1042 (4th Cir. 1989) (unpublished) ..... *passim*
United States v. Central State Bank, 817 F.2d 22 (6th Cir. 1987) 17
United States v. Connecticut National Bank, 418 U.S. 656 (1974) 12, 15, 16
United States v. Continental Can Co., 378 U.S. 441 (1964) ..... *passim*
United States v. E.I. du Pont de Nemours & Co., 353 U.S. 586 (1957) 9
United States v. General Dynamics Corp., 415 U.S. 486 (1974) 13
United States v. Grinnell Corp., 384 U.S. 563 (1966) 9

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES—Continued

Page

United States v. Hospital Affiliates International, 1980-81 Trade Cas. (CCH) ¶ 63,721 (E.D. La. Oct. 9, 1980) 8

United States v. National Medical Enterprises, 1987-1 Trade Cas. (CCH) ¶ 67,640 (E.D. Cal. June 25, 1987) (consent decree) 8

United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321 (1963) 9, 14

United States v. Phillipsburg National Bank & Trust Co., 399 U.S. 350 (1970) 15

Statutes:

Hill-Burton Act, 42 U.S.C. § 291 (1982) 3

Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1989, P.L. No. 101-239 § 6002, 103 Stat. 2106, 2140 (1989) .. 4

42 U.S.C. § 1395ww (1982 & Supp. IV 1986) 4

Legislative Materials:

S. Rep. No. 23, 98th Cong., 1st Sess. 47 (1983) 4

Rules:

Sup. Ct. R. 37.2 1

Administrative and Executive Materials:

R. Bloch, Chief of Professions and Intellectual Property Section, Antitrust Div., Dep't of Justice, Remarks at the New England Antitrust Conference (Nov. 4, 1989) 9

Bureau of the Census, U.S. Dep't of Commerce, *Statistical Abstract of the U.S. 1989* (1989) 5

FTC Statement Concerning Horizontal Mergers, 4 Trade Reg. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 13,200 (June 4, 1984) 9

M. Horoschak, Assistant Director for Health Care, Bureau of Competition, FTC, Materials Accompanying Remarks at Nat'l Health Lawyers Ass'n Seminar, Antitrust in the Health Care Field (Feb. 16, 1990) 9

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES—Continued

Page

International Trade Admin., U.S. Dep't of Commerce, *1990 U.S. Industrial Outlook* (1990) 2, 3
Office of Evaluation and Inspections, Office of Inspector Gen., U.S. Dep't of Health & Human Services, *Hospital Closure: 1988* (1990) 7
Office of Health Facilities, U.S. Dep't of Health & Human Services, *Directory of Facilities Obligated to Provide Uncompensated Services by State and City as of January 1, 1986* (1986) 3
President's State of the Union Address, 26 Weekly Comp. Pres. Doc. 146 (Feb. 5, 1990) 3
Prospective Payment Assessment Commission, *Medicare Prospective Payment and the American Health Care System: Report to the Congress* (1990) 6
J. Steiger, Chairman of the FTC, Remarks at the Legal Seminar for Nonprofit Organizations (June 28, 1990) 9
U.S. Dep't of Health and Human Services, *The Fiscal Year 1991 Budget* (1990) 4
U.S. Dep't of Justice Revision of 1982 Merger Guidelines, 4 Trade Reg. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 13,103 (June 4, 1984) 9

Books and Articles:

P. Areeda & D. Turner, *Antitrust Law—An Analysis of Antitrust Principles and Their Application* (1978) 9
Baker, *The Antitrust Analysis of Hospital Mergers and the Transformation of the Hospital Industry*, 51 Law & Contemp. Probs. 93 (1988) 9, 11
Blackstone & Fuhr, *Hospital Mergers and Antitrust: An Economic Analysis*, 14 J. Health Pol., Pol'y & L. 383 (1989) 7
Burda, *Hospital Closures Top Record at 79—AHA*, Modern Healthcare, Mar. 25, 1988, at 4 ..... 3, 7
Burke, *Mixed Signals from Government Have Chilling Effect on Mergers*, Hospitals, June 5, 1990, at 36 8

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES—Continued

	Page
Carr & Feldstein, *The Relationship of Cost to Hospital Care*, 4 Inquiry 45 (1967)	7
Cohen, *Variations in Cost Among Hospitals of Different Sizes*, 33 S. Econ. J. 355 (1967)	7
Comment, *Defining the Relevant Market in Health Care Antitrust Litigation: Hospital Mergers*, 75 Ky. L. J. 175 (1987)	10
Cruz, *Product and Geographical Market Measurements in the Merger of Hospitals*, 91 Dick. L. Rev. 497 (1986)	10
Freudenheim, *Rising Number of Hospitals Forced to Close*, N.Y. Times, June 23, 1988, at A17, col. 1	3, 7
Guterman & Dobson, *Impact of the Medicare Prospective Payment System for Hospitals*, 7 Health Care Financing Rev. 97 (1986)	4, 5
Hellinger, *Recent Evidence on Case-Based Systems for Setting Hospital Rates*, 22 Inquiry 78 (1985)	5
Leonard & Rosch, *Courts Split on Clayton Act Use in Non-Profit Hospital Mergers*, The Nat'l L. J., Nov. 27, 1989, at 18	11
Noether, *Competition Among Hospitals*, 7 J. Health Econ. 259 (1988)	6
R. Posner, *Antitrust Law—An Economic Perspective*, (1976)	8, 10
L. Sullivan, *Handbook of the Law of Antitrust* (1977)	9
Miscellaneous:	
American Hosp. Ass'n, *Annual Survey of Hospitals* (1988)	6
American Hosp. Ass'n, *Economic Trends* (1990)	5
American Hosp. Ass'n, *Hospital Statistics—Data from the American Hospital Association 1988 Annual Survey* (1989)	5, 6
Brief of Appellants Rockford Memorial Corp. and SwedishAmerican Corp., *United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp.*, 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. 1990) (No. 89-1900)	12, 13

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES—Continued

Page

Brief for Appellee United States, *United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp.*, 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. 1990) (No. 89-1900) 12, 13

Hospital Data Center, American Hosp. Ass'n, *Hospital Closures 1980-1989: A Statistical Profile* (1990) 7

Reply Brief of Appellants Rockford Memorial Corp. and SwedishAmerican Corp., *United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp.*, 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. 1990) (No. 89-1900) 13

Statistical Information Compiled by the Office of Health Fin. & Data Analysis, American Hosp. Ass'n (1990) 6

IN THE

Supreme Court of the United States

OCTOBER TERM, 1990

No. 90-162

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION and
SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,
Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,
Respondent.

On Petition for a Writ of Certiorari to the United States Court of Appeals for the Seventh Circuit

---

BRIEF OF THE AMERICAN HOSPITAL ASSOCIATION AS AMICUS CURIAE IN SUPPORT OF PETITIONERS

This *amicus curiae* brief is filed on behalf of the American Hospital Association ("AHA") with the written consent of the parties to this action.[1] AHA supports granting certiorari on Question 2 of the petition with respect to the issue of the appropriate product market.

STATEMENT OF INTEREST

The AHA is a not-for-profit membership corporation organized under the laws of the State of Illinois, and is the primary organization of hospitals in the United States. Its membership includes approximately 5,500 hospitals and other health care institutions, as well as approximately 49,000 individuals. The principal corpo-

---

[1] *See* Sup. Ct. R. 37.2. Statements of consent are on file with the Clerk of the Court.

rate objective of the AHA is to promote high quality health care and health services for all people through leadership and assistance to hospitals and health care organizations in meeting the health care needs of their communities. AHA's members believe that in appropriate cases mergers and consolidations can reduce hospital costs and benefit the public. At the present time, due to the dramatic changes in the hospital industry, there are increasing numbers of hospital consolidations. AHA's members are all potentially subject to proceedings brought by the Department of Justice or the Federal Trade Commission to challenge such mergers and consolidations under the antitrust laws. The definition of the relevant product market is an important issue in these cases, and the appropriate resolution of that issue is significant to AHA's membership.

REASONS FOR GRANTING THE WRIT

In determining that competing outpatient providers should be excluded from the relevant product market in hospital merger cases as a matter of law, the Seventh Circuit, in an opinion by Judge Posner, has decided an important and recurring question of federal antitrust law in conflict with the decisions of this Court and of other circuits.

I. THE PRODUCT MARKET ISSUE PRESENTED IN THIS CASE IS IMPORTANT AND IS LIKELY TO RECUR IN FUTURE HOSPITAL MERGER CASES.

The health care industry is the single largest sector of the nation's economy. Expenditures on health care approached $600 billion in 1989.[2] Health care services exceed 11% of the Gross National Product, and the proportion of the GNP they represent continues to grow.[3]

---

[2] International Trade Admin., U.S. Dep't of Commerce, *1990 U.S. Industrial Outlook* 49-1, 49-1 (1990).

[3] *Id.*

The industry is currently experiencing a crisis due to escalating health care costs.[4] This is one of the key issues affecting the United States today, so significant that President Bush addressed the issue in his State of the Union Address, promising that we are "committed to bringing the staggering costs of health care under control." [5]

This acceleration in health care costs has resulted in significant part from the effect on the health care industry of past policies of the federal government—policies that were designed to increase the availability of health care services to the American public. The federal government is the single largest purchaser of hospital services, accounting for approximately 50% of hospital revenues.[6] Beginning in the middle 1960s, with the adoption of the Medicare and Medicaid programs, and with the expansion of private health insurance coverage, an enormous demand for additional health care services was create to serve those who previously had been unable to afford quality care. At the same time, the federal government encouraged hospitals to construct modern facilities,[7] and indirectly encouraged the construction and

---

[4] *See* Burda, *Hospital Closures Top Record at 79—AHA*, Modern Healthcare, Mar. 25, 1988, at 4; Freudenheim, *Rising Number of Hospitals Forced to Close*, N.Y. Times, June 23, 1988, at A17, col. 1.

[5] President's State of the Union Address, 26 Weekly Comp. Pres. Doc. 146, 148 (Feb. 5, 1990).

[6] International Trade Admin., *supra* note 2, at 49-2.

[7] Federal financial assistance was provided under the Hill-Burton Act, 42 U.S.C. § 291 (1982), to assist in the construction and modernization of hospitals in return for a commitment to provide care to indigent patients. *See American Hosp. Ass'n v. Schweiker*, 721 F.2d 170, 172-73 (7th Cir. 1983), *cert. denied sub nom. American Hosp. Ass'n v. Heckler*, 466 U.S. 958 (1984). Approximately 6,900 facilities received Hill-Burton assistance, a substantial number of which were acute care hospitals. Office of Health Facilities, U.S. Dep't of Health & Human Services, *Directory of*

staffing of such facilities by providing reimbursement to hospitals on a cost reimbursement basis.[8] The cost reimbursement approach encouraged individuals to seek, and hospitals to provide, the best available health care, regardless of cost. As a result of all of these factors, hospitals invested in the construction of costly facilities, physical plants, equipment, and the staffs to operate them.

In 1983, however, the federal government, in response to rising health care costs, changed its policies and revised its method for paying hospitals for treating Medicare patients. The federal government now pays a set amount for each patient based on a particular diagnosis, which constrains hospitals' investments in costly services and equipment. 42 U.S.C. § 1395ww (1982 & Supp. VI 1986). The federal government establishes rates for Medicare reimbursement that are often below the fully allocated costs of the services provided. Furthermore, Medicare capital payments to hospitals have been reduced by 15% for rural and urban hospitals,[9] and an additional 10% reduction for urban hospitals has been proposed.[10] Similarly, state governments and private payers are eliminating cost-reimbursement arrangements and have sought to establish fixed fees for hospital services, forcing hospitals to bear the burden of rising costs that exceed the amount of reimbursement.[11]

Facilities Obligated to Provide Uncompensated Services by State and City as of January 1, 1986, 187 (1986).

[8] *See* S. Rep. No. 23, 98th Cong., 1st Sess. 47 (1983).

[9] Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1989, P.L. No. 101-239, § 6002, 103 Stat. 2106, 2140 (1989).

[10] U.S. Dep't of Health and Human Services, *The Fiscal Year 1991 Budget* 46-47 (1990).

[11] *See* Guterman & Dobson, *Impact of the Medicare Prospective Payment System for Hospitals*, 7 Health Care Financing Rev. 97, 106 (1986).

These fixed fee arrangements have been effective in constraining costs to purchasers of health care services because of the enormous power that the federal and state governments and large private insurers enjoy in the health care industry. Hospitals by and large must accept the fixed fees established by the federal government because they are unable to survive without Medicare business, which constitutes, on average, 40% of a hospital's revenue.[12] Similarly, state governments and large private insurers, which also account for a signifiant portion of hospital revenues, are able to negotiate low fixed prices because their business is essential to most hospitals.[13] As a consequence, hospitals do not, for the most part, have the ability to control the prices they are paid.

These cost-containment measures have led to a decline in both admissions to hospitals and the length of hospital stays.[14] Hospital occupancy has therefore fallen dramatically.[15] Between 1980 and 1986, occupancy rates fell from 75.9% to 63.4%.[16]

This trend has been exacerbated by the shift of patients out of the hospital to providers of outpatient services, a trend encouraged by the federal government and other major purchasers of health care services such as state governments, commercial insurers, and self-insured employers. Outpatient visits to hospitals have increased by 160% since 1980; indeed, according to the latest data,

---

[12] American Hosp. Ass'n, *Hospital Statistics—Data from the American Hospital Association 1988 Annual Survey* xxxiii (1989).

[13] Overall, private third-party payers account for 35% of hospital revenues. *Id.*

[14] Hellinger, *Recent Evidence on Case-Based Systems for Setting Hospital Rates*, 22 Inquiry 78, 85 (1985); Guterman & Dobson, *supra* note 11, at 103-04, 109.

[15] Bureau of the Census, U.S. Dep't of Commerce, *Statistical Abstract of the U.S. 1989*, at 102 (1989).

[16] American Hosp. Ass'n, *Economic Trends* 4 (1990).

since 1986 outpatient visits have exceeded inpatient days.[17] Almost half of all surgical procedures are now outpatient procedures,[18] and growth in outpatient revenues far outstrips growth in inpatient revenues.[19] As the district court in this case recognized, "many types of traditionally inpatient care and treatment, including many diagnostic tests and types of surgery, [are now being] performed on an outpatient basis." Pet. App. at a-162-a-163.[20] The district court also explained that "[t]his trend has caused the number of inpatient days at hospitals to level out and in some cases drop." Pet. App. at a-163.

While revenues have been decreasing as a result of cost-containment measures and competition from outpatient providers, hospitals continue to bear the burden of costly investments encouraged by earlier federal policies, and hospital operating costs continue to rise. Overall, costs to hospitals have increased almost 30% since 1984, while the Medicare update factor, which was originally intended to compensate for the effect of inflation, has increased only 16%.[21] This is particularly troublesome when Medicare accounts for, on average, 40% of a hospital's revenue.[22]

---

[17] American Hosp. Ass'n, *supra* note 12, at xxv.

[18] American Hosp. Ass'n, *Annual Survey of Hospitals* (1988).

[19] From 1984 to 1989, inpatient revenue rose on average only 6.5% per year while outpatient revenues grew more than 16%. Prospective Payment Assessment Commission, *Medicare Prospective Payment and the American Health Care System: Report to the Congress* 52 (1990).

[20] Cites to "Pet. App." are to the Appendix to the Petition for Writ of Certiorari in this case. *See also* Noether, *Competition Among Hospitals*, 7 J. Health Econ. 259, 279 (1988).

[21] Statistical Information Compiled by the Office of Health Fin. & Data Analysis, American Hosp. Ass'n (1990) (numbers include 1990 projections).

[22] American Hosp. Ass'n, *supra* note 12, at xxxiii.

Thus, hospital operating margins have drastically declined. The Deputy Administrator of the Medicare program has acknowledged the problem, stating that "[a] significant proportion of hospitals will experience losses on their Medicare business" and that hospital profit margins are "close to zero."[23] Hospitals have been forced to cut back their operations, sometimes at the expense of more innovative programs and services. Those hospitals that have been unable to contain their increasing costs are in serious financial difficulties.[24] These financial troubles have caused many hospitals to seek to merge with stronger facilities or, when unable to merge, even to close their doors.[25]

Consolidation can enable two hospitals to utilize their fixed-cost assets more productively. For example, total costs can be lowered if one of the consolidating hospitals transfers its obstetrical and pediatric services to the other hospital, and the second shifts its cardiac surgery program to the first. Hospital mergers often achieve scale economies and create more efficient facilities that are better equipped to operate under the new reimbursement schemes.[26] When a weak hospital is rescued by a stronger hospital, access to health care services that might other-

---

[23] Freudenheim, *supra* note 4, at A17, col. 1.

[24] *See* Office of Evaluation and Inspections, Office of Inspector Gen., U.S. Dep't of Health & Human Services, *Hospital Closure: 1988*, at 8 (1990).

[25] *Id.* at 7; *see also* Burda, *supra* note 4, at 4. In 1982, only 23 hospitals closed; in contrast, in 1987, 79 hospitals closed and in 1989, 80 hospitals closed. Hospital Data Center, American Hosp. Ass'n, *Hospital Closures 1980-89: A Statistical Profile* 6 (1990).

[26] *See* Blackstone & Fuhr, *Hospital Mergers and Antitrust: An Economic Analysis*, 14 J. Health Pol., Pol'y & L. 383, 383 (1989); Carr & Feldstein, *The Relationship of Cost to Hospital Care*, 4 Inquiry 45, 63 (1987); *see generally* Cohen, *Variations in Cost Among Hospitals of Different Sizes*, 33 S. Econ. J. 355 (1967).

wise have become unavailable can be preserved, thus benefiting consumers.[27]

Not surprisingly, in light of these advantages of mergers, the hospital industry is going through a period of consolidation. In 1987 there were almost twice as many hospital mergers as in 1982, and that trend is continuing.[28] At the same time, hospitals attempting to consolidate have been challenged with increasing frequency by the Department of Justice and the Federal Trade Commission. These agencies, while at times recognizing the benefits of hospital mergers, have displayed considerably less enthusiasm for this solution to the predicament of the hospital industry. Almost as many cases were filed in the past two years of the decade as were brought in the preceding eight.[29] Recent statements by the enforcement agencies indicate that hospital mergers will continue to be a priority of both the Department of Justice and the

---

[27] *See* R. Posner, *Antitrust Law—An Economic Perspective* 96 (1976) (anti-merger laws are costly because, among other reasons, mergers that may be held to violate the antitrust laws may serve to exploit economies of scale).

[28] Burke, *Mixed Signals from Government Have Chilling Effect on Mergers*, Hospitals, June 5, 1990, at 36.

[29] Five actions were brought from 1980 to 1987. *United States v. National Medical Enterprises*, 1987-1 Trade Cas. (CCH) ¶ 67,640 (E.D. Cal. June 25, 1987) (consent decree); *United States v. Hospital Affiliates Int'l*, 1980-81 Trade Cas. (CCH) ¶ 63,721 (E.D. La. Oct. 9, 1980); *Hospital Corp. of America*, 106 F.T.C. 361 (1985), *aff'd sub nom. Hospital Corp. of America v. FTC*, 807 F.2d 1381 (7th Cir. 1986), *cert. denied*, 481 U.S. 1038 (1987); *Hospital Corp. of America* (*In Re* Forum), 106 F.T.C. 298 (1985) (consent order); *American Medical Int'l*, 104 F.T.C. 1 (1984). Since June 1988, four additional cases have been filed, including this one: *United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp.*, Pet. App. a-1 - b-46; *United States v. Carilion Health Sys.*, 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va.), *aff'd*, 892 F.2d 1042 (4th Cir. 1989) (unpublished); *Reading Hosp.*, 55 Fed. Reg. 15,290 (FTC 1990) (consent order); *Adventist Health System/West*, 5 Trade Reg. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 22,761 (FTC Nov. 7, 1989) (FTC complaint).

Federal Trade Commission.[30] Thus, a significant number of hospital merger actions are likely to be brought in the future.

Defining the relevant market is the first step in determining whether any merger violates the antitrust laws,[31] and market definition is frequently the determinative factor as to the lawfulness of a particular merger.[32] The government's own guidelines for analyzing horizontal mergers state that "[m]arket definition has historically played a crucial role in antitrist analysis. . . ." U.S. Dep't of Justice Revision of 1982 Merger Guidelines, 4 Trade Reg. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 13,103, at 20,551 (June 4, 1984).[33]

---

[30] J. Steiger, Chairman of the FTC, Remarks at the Legal Seminar for Nonprofit Organizations 6-7 (June 28, 1990); M. Horoschak, Assistant Director for Health Care, Bureau of Competition, Materials Accompanying Remarks at Nat'l Health Lawyers Ass'n Seminar, Antitrust in the Health Care Field 26 (Feb. 16, 1990); R. Bloch, Chief of Professions and Intellectual Property Section, Antitrust Div., Dep't of Justice, Remarks at the New England Antitrust Conference 2 (Nov. 4, 1989).

[31] *See Brown Shoe Co. v. United States*, 370 U.S. 294, 324 (1962); *United States v. E.I. du Pont de Nemours & Co.* 353 U.S. 586, 593 (1957).

[32] *See, e.g., United States v. Continental Can Co.*, 378 U.S. 441, 458-61 (1964); *Kaiser Aluminum & Chem. Co. v. FTC*, 652 F.2d 1324, 1329-30, 1341 (7th Cir. 1981); *see also* Baker, *The Antitrust Analysis of Hospital Mergers and the Transformation of the Hospital Industry*, 51 Law & Contemp. Probs. 93, 119 (1988) ("Market definition is often the determinative analytic step in antitrust litigation, and thus is strongly contested."). Product market definition can be important in other types ofantitrust cases as well, and principles established in merger cases can affect market definition in conduct cases. *See* 2 P. Areeda & D. Turner, *Antitrust Law—An Analysis of Antitrust Principles and Their Application* 321 (1978); L. Sullivan, *Handbook of the Law of Antitrust* 605 (1977); *compare United States v. Philadelphia Nat'l Bank*, 374 U.S. 321 (1963) (cluster market approach applied in merger case) *with United States v. Grinnell Corp.*, 384 U.S. 563 (1966) (cluster market approach applied in monopolization case).

[33] *See also* FTC Statement Concerning Horizontal Mergers, 4 Trade Reg. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 13,200, at 20,905 (June 4, 1984) ("is-

As Judge Posner himself has written in his antitrust treatise, "[t]he definition of the market in which to measure the market shares of the merging parties and their competitiors is critical; given enough flexibility in market definition a surprising number of innocuous mergers can be made to appear dangerously monopolistic." R. Posner, *supra*, note 27, at 125.

Not surprisingly, in virtually every litigated hospital merger case, the product market question was hotly contested, and the parties raised the same issues of market definition as are presented in this case. The question of the appropriate product market definition that should be applied to the unique facts of the hospital industry has divided not only the Antitrust Division, private litigants, and the courts,[34] but commentators as well.[35]

---

sues of market definition are critcally important to sound merger analysis.").

[34] *Compare, e.g., Rockford Memorial Corp.*, Pet. App. at b-31-b-34 (excluding outpatient providers) *with Carilion Health Sys.*, Pet. App. at d-38 (including outpatient providers). The product market issue has led to varying approaches at the Federal Trade Commission. For example, *American Medical Int'l*, 104 F.T.C. at 192-93, defined the relevant product market as "general acute care hospital services," a market definition that included outpatient services provided by hospitals, but not those provided by non-hospital providers. *Hospital Corp. of America*, 106 F.T.C. at 466, defined the market as "general acute care hospital services" but stated that the market must be viewed "with primary reference to the cluster of services provided to inpatients." *See* Comment, *Defining the Relevant Market in Health Care Antitrust Litigation: Hospital Mergers*, 75 Ky. L. J. 175, 199 (1987) (difference in product market definition between the *American Medical Int'l* and *Hospital Corp. of America* cases could be significant in future cases).

[35] *Compare* Cruz, *Product and Geographical Market Measurement in the Merger of Hospitals*, 91 Dick. L. Rev. 497, 514 (1986) ("non-hospital providers should be considered competitors of hospitals and their services should be included in the product market") *with* Comment, *supra* note 34, at 194 ("Defining the relevant market as inpatient hospital services . . . is appropriate for

At the present time, varying definitions of the product market in hospital merger cases have caused substantial confusion in the industry, which finds it difficult to assess whether planned consolidations are likely to pass muster under the antitrust laws.[36] Resolution of this important question under the appropriate standard is critical to the industry, and indeed to all parties in pending and future cases involving hospital mergers.

II. IN TREATING THE PROPER DEFINITION OF THE PRODUCT MARKET AS A QUESTION OF LAW RATHER THAN OF FACT, THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT HAS DECIDED AN IMPORTANT QUESTION OF ANTITRUST LAW IN CONFLICT WITH THE DECISIONS OF THIS COURT AND OTHER CIRCUITS.

The hospital industry, of course, does not seek to be treated differently than other industries for purposes of product market definition. However, in this case, the Seventh Circuit has departed from the existing approach and treated the question of appropriate market definition as a question of law rather than as a question of fact. In so doing the Seventh Circuit has rendered a decision that is in conflict with decisions of this Court and of other circuits, and particularly with the decision of the Fourth Circuit in *United States v. Carilion Health Sys.*, 892 F.2d 1042 (4th Cir. 1989) (unpublished), which held in a similar hospital merger case that the product market was an issue of fact and affirmed a district court finding that non-hospital providers should be included in the market.

---

the health care industry."); *see also* Baker, *supra note* 32, at 126 (a narrow definition of product market "may lead courts to underestimate the significance of outpatient clinics in restraining some forms of hospital collusion, and so to interdict mergers generating increased concentration among hospitals when the danger of collusion is limited.").

[36] *See* Leonard & Rosch, *Courts Split on Clayton Act Use in Non-Profit Hospital Mergers*, The Nat'l L. J., Nov. 27, 1989, at 18, 19.

As in most hospital merger cases, the parties in the present case differed sharply as to the appropriate product market. The Antitrust Division urged that the product market should be limited to inpatient services provided by hospitals. *See* Brief for Appellee United States at 8-12, *United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp.*, 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. 1990) (No. 89-1900). The merging hospitals, petitioners in this Court, urged that the market should include outpatient services offered by non-hospital providers (providers whose competition, in part, had contributed significantly to the conditions necessitating hospital mergers in the first place). *See* Brief of Appellants Rockford Memorial Corp. and SwedishAmerican Corp. at 14, *United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp.*, 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. 1990) (No. 89-1900).

The district court adopted the government's position, finding that the relevant product market consisted of a cluster of services offered only by acute care hospitals. It excluded services offered by other types of facilities, even those offered by outpatient facilities that, as the district court recognized, compete directly with acute care hospitals.[37]

On appeal, petitioners challenged the district court's conclusions on a number of grounds. Pointing out that this Court's precedents demonstrate it is not necessary that there be a complete overlap between competing products in order for them to be included in the same market,[38] petitioners urged that the appropriate test was reasonable substitutability and that "[t]he record in this case . . . establishes that outpatient care is a functional

---

[37] "It is true, as the defendants contend, that non-hospital providers such as out-patient clinics, emergency care centers, doctors offices and other providers, offer some of the same services as do acute care hospitals." Pet. App. at a-52.

[38] Appellants' Brief at 15; *see United States v. Connecticut Nat'l Bank*, 418 U.S. 656, 662 (1974); *Continental Can Co.*, 378 U.S. at 455-57.

substitute for a significant and growing amount of inpatient care. . . ." Appellants' Brief at 15. Petitioners argued that the district court's findings were "clearly erroneous" because there was "extensive evidence of substitutability and actual substitution," Appellants' Brief at 22; Reply Brief of Appellants Rockford Memorial Corp. and SwedishAmerican Corp. at 6, *United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp.*, 898 F.2d 1278 (7th Cir. 1990) (No. 89-1900), and contended that the trend towards increasing utilization of outpatient facilities should have been considered by the district court, Appellants' Brief at 18; *see United States v. General Dynamics Corp.* 415 U.S. 486, 501 (1974). Petitioners also asserted that the district court did not take into account the effect of the presence of large third-party payers on the extent of competition between hospitals and outpatient providers. *See* Appellants' Brief at 18.[39]

The Antitrust Division, in contrast, urged that the district court's findings should be sustained because "[t]he key question is whether buyers today would substitute outpatient services for inpatient services if the defendants imposed a price increase, and the answer, as the district court found, is clearly that they would not do so." Appellee's Brief at 11-12.

The Seventh Circuit affirmed the district court's decision, rejecting petitioners' claim that outpatient providers should have been included. Pet. App. at b-31-b-34. But in doing so it failed to address petitioners' objections to the district court's factual findings. Instead, it adopted an approach entirely at odds with that of the district court or either of the parties in this case. Rather than reviewing the factual findings of the district court and basing its decision on the factual record, the Seventh Circuit approached the issue of product market definition

---

[39] The district court made no findings with respect to the effect of large payers on competition in the health care industry. *See* Pet. App. at a-213-a-286.

as a matter of law, relying on its own intuition and unsupported opinions about characteristics of the hospital industry. In effect, the Seventh Circuit enunciated a new, inflexible rule of law, applicable to all hospital merger cases, that the relevant product market cannot include providers of outpatient services.[40]

The Seventh Circuit's approach is contrary to this Court's decisions. This Court has established that the question of product market definition is one of fact, not of law, and has enumerated the factors that should be considered in determining the product market for antitrust analysis. Courts should determine "the reasonable interchangeability of use . . . between the product itself and substitutes for it" by examining "such practical indicia as industry or public recognition of the [market] as a separate economic entity, the product's peculiar characteristics and uses, unique production facilities, distinct customers, distinct prices, sensitivity to price changes, and specialized vendors." *Brown Shoe Co. v. United States*, 370 U.S. 294, 325 (1962). These factors must be given "careful consideration based upon the entire record." *Continental Can Co.*, 378 U.S. at 449.[41]

This Court's decisions also require a thorough analysis of the specific conditions of the industry at issue when defining a relevant product market. For example, in *Philadelphia Nat'l Bank*, 374 U.S. at 356-57, the case in which this Court first enunciated the "cluster market" approach used in hospital merger cases, *see* Pet. App. at a-75; *Hospital Corp. of America*, 106 F.T.C. at 436, 466, the Court examined competitive conditions in the banking in-

---

[40] Pet. App. at b-31-b-34. It is particularly ironic that the court excluded outpatient services from the relevant market, given that the shift of patients to outpatient providers is one of the major reasons hospitals are finding it necessary to consolidate. *See supra* pp. 5-6.

[41] *See also Kaiser Aluminum & Chem. Co.*, 652 F.2d at 1329; *Telex Corp. v. International Business Machines*, 510 F.2d 894, 915 (10th Cir.), *cert. dismissed*, 423 U.S. 802 (1975).

dustry to determine which firms should be included in the market. In subsequent bank merger cases, this Court again analyzed the competitive dynamics of the industry to define the relevant market. *Connecticut Nat'l Bank*, 418 U.S. at 663-66; *United States v. Phillipsburg Nat'l Bank & Trust Co.*, 399 U.S. 350, 369-61 (1970).

The Seventh Circuit did not consider the actual facts of this particular industry and ignored virtually all of the *Brown Shoe* factors in its brief discussion of the product market issue. Indeed, the opinion did not even trouble to cite *Brown Shoe* or any other decision of this Court in its product market discussion, much less apply the analysis required by this Court's decisions. The opinion's disdain for factual analysis is not merely of academic interest. If the Seventh Circuit decision is followed, courts of appeals in future cases will not examine the facts of the marketplace and the dynamics of the industry in product market determinations.

In declining to address petitioners' factual contentions, the court of appeals ignored central factual issues relevant to product market definition. For example, the existence of "distinct customers" and "specialized vendors" in the health care industry has enormous significance. As we have discussed above, the fact that the federal and state governments and large private purchasers account for a substantial portion of hospital revenues, and the critical importance of such purchasers to any hospital, severely constrains the ability of hospitals to raise prices. Those constraints exist not only with respect to the wide range of services that are available outside the hospital context but with respect to the services that are offered only in hospitals. This is so because of the power that the federal government has to refuse to pay excessive prices and the threat that other purchasers will take their outpatient business to non-hospital providers.[42]

---

[42] These third-party payers have the power to use the outpatient providers as leverage over hospitals even for inpatient services. If

The only portion of the Seventh Circuit's opinion that appears to follow the *Brown Shoe* approach indeed recognizes the existence of non-hospital competitors. The court of appeals noted that petitioners "point out correctly that a growing number of services provided by acute-care hospitals are also available from non-hospital providers." Pet. App. at b-31. But the court then dismisses them as irrelevant, stating "the force of the point eludes us." *Id.* It is just such cavalier dismissal of the record that this Court has condemned in other antitrust cases. *E.g.*, *Connecticut Nat'l Bank*, 418 U.S. at 665; *Continental Can Co.*, 378 U.S. at 449. In applying its own idiosyncratic views to the product market analysis, the Seventh Circuit has rendered a decision in clear conflict with this Court's requirements.

The decision below also directly conflicts with a ruling of the Fourth Circuit involving a similar hospital merger. *Carilion Health Sys.*, Pet. App. at e-1-e-20. In *Carilion*, the Fourth Circuit decision upheld a district court decision defining the relevant product market to include outpatient providers. Pet. App. at e-16-e-17. The court of appeals in *Carilion* again treated the question as one of fact, upholding the district court's findings as not clearly erroneous. *Id.* The decision in the present case cannot be reconciled with the Fourth Circuit's decision in *Carilion*, either in terms of the approach to product market definition or in the result it reached.[43]

---

there is a substantial amount of competition between hospitals and outpatient providers for patients in need of outpatient services, large purchasers can insist on reasonable prices for inpatient services by threatening to channel their subscribers to non-hospital providers for outpatient services.

[43] There is thus a conflict between the decision below and *Carilion* on both the standard (whether the issue is one of law or fact) and the application of the standard to the hospital industry. In view of the size and importance of the hospital industry, we urge that the conflict that exists with respect to application of the standard also warrants review by this Court.

The Seventh Circuit's holding in this case is also contrary to decisions of the Sixth, Ninth, and Tenth Circuits, which have specifically held that product market definition is a question of fact. *United States v. Central State Bank*, 817 F.2d 22, 24 (6th Cir. 1987) ("relevant product market definition" is a question of fact); *Thurman Industries v. Pay 'N Pak Stores*, 875 F.2d 1369, 1374 (9th Cir. 1989) ("For antitrust purposes, defining the product market involves identification of the field of competition . . . . This definitional process is a factual inquiry . . . ."); *Telex Corp.*, 510 F.2d at 915 ("market definition is generally treated as a matter of fact").

In sum, the appropriate approach to product market definition in hospital merger cases is an important and recurring question of federal antitrust law. The decision of the Seventh Circuit is contrary to the decisions of this Court and to the decisions of other courts of appeals. Certiorari should be granted.

CONCLUSION

For these reasons, the Court should grant the Petition for a Writ of Certiorari.

Respectfully submitted,

Of Counsel:
FREDRIC J. ENTIN
JEFFREY M. TESKE
AMERICAN HOSPITAL ASSOCIATION
840 North Lake Shore Dr.
Chicago, IL 60611
(312) 280-6700

TIMOTHY B. DYK
(Counsel of Record)
PHILLIP A. PROGER
TOBY G. SINGER
JONES, DAY, REAVIS & POGUE
1450 G Street, N.W., Suite 700
Washington, D.C. 20005-2088
(202) 879-3939
Counsel for Amicus Curiae

August 6, 1990

FILED
AUG 23 1990
JOSEPH F. SPANIOL, JR.
CLERK

(4)

No. 90-162

IN THE

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

OCTOBER TERM, 1990

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION AND SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,

Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

Respondent.

ON PETITION FOR A WRIT OF CERTIORARI TO THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT

BRIEF OF *AMICUS CURIAE* AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION IN SUPPORT OF PETITIONERS

KIRK B. JOHNSON
General Counsel
(Counsel of Record)
EDWARD B. HIRSHFELD,
Associate General Counsel
AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION
535 North Dearborn Street
Chicago, Illinois 60610
(312) 645-5000

Merrill Young • Chicago

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
TABLE OF AUTHORITIES.....	ii
BRIEF OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION	1
Question Presented.....	2
Interest of the Amicus Curiae	3
Statement of the Case	6
ARGUMENT.....	33
The Proposed Merger is a Pro-Competitive Adaptation to the Adverse Trends in the Hospital Industry.....	33
CONCLUSION.....	41

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

CASES: **PAGE**

Brown Shoe v. United States,
370 U.S. 294 (1962)..... 43

Irving Bank Corporation v.
Board of Governors of Federal
Reserve System,845 F.2d 1035
(D.C. Cir. 1988)..... 44

Robinson v. Magovern, 521 F.
Supp. 842 (W.D. Pa. 1981),
aff'd, 688 F.2d 824
(3rd Cir. 1982), cert. denied,
459 U.S. 971 (1982)..... 12, 28-9

Tampa Electric Co. v.
Nashville Coal Co.,
365 U.S. 320 (1961)..... 41

United States v. Baker
Hughes Inc., 1990 - 1 Trade
Cas. (CCH) ¶ 69,084
(D.C. Cir. July 6, 1990)..... 42, 43

United States v. Connecticut
National Bank, 418 U.S. 656
(1974)..... 42

United States v. Country Lake
Foods, Inc., 1990-2 Trade Cas.
(CCH) ¶ 69,113 (D Minn.
June 1, 1990)..... 41

United States v. Crocker-Anglo National Bank, 277 F. Supp. 133 (N.D. Calif. 1967)..... 44

United States v. First National Bank of Jackson, 301 F. Supp. 1161 (S.D. Miss. 1969)..... 44

United States v. General Dynamics Corporation, 415 U.S. 486 (1973)..... 42,43

United States v. Idaho First National Bank, 315 F. Supp. 261 (D. Idaho 1970)..... 44

United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321 (1963)..... 42

STATUTE:

Ill. Rev. Stat. ch. 111 1/2, para. 5604 (1987)..... 25

REGULATION:

52 Fed. Reg. 10, 935 (1987)..... 21

ARTICLES:

Abdo, Veterans on The Attack: Better Complaints on VA Hospital Care, Newsday (May 16, 1989) at 31..... 31

Abelson, Hospitals Try to Staunch Patient Flow to Pennsylvania, Philadelphia Bus. J. (December 14, 1987) at 10B..... 28

Bennett, Draper, Garfinkle, Greenfield, Kanouse, Mathews and Rogers, The Relation Between Hospital Experience and In-Hospital Mortality for Patients With AIDS-Related PCP, J. A.M.A. (May 26, 1989) at 2975..... 20

Boland, Specialties Can Be a Business Tool, Modern Healthcare (July 1, 1988) at 26..... 21

Burda, Why Hospitals Close, Modern Healthcare (March 24, 1989) at 24..... 8, 13

Coddington, Palmquist, and Trollinger, Strategies for Survival in the Hospital Industry, Harv. B. Rev. (May/June 1985) at 129..... 6, 14, 18

Cole and Sizing, Cole Nurse Compensation Survey, Modern Healthcare (December 2, 1988) at 24..... 7

Dyer, Hospitals Saw Patient Margin Vanish in 1988, Hospitals (May 5, 1989) at 58..... 7

Effects of Surgeon Volume and Hospital Volume on Quality of Care in Hospitals, Medical Care (June 1987) at 489..... 20

Gabel and Schramm, Prospective Payment: Some Retroactive Observations, The New Eng. J. of Med. (June 23, 1988) at 1681-2..... 18, 19

Gleicher and Meyers, A Successful Program to Lower Cesarean Section Rates, The New Eng. J. of Med. (December 8, 1988) at 1511..... 17

Goldsmith, A Radical Prescription for Hospitals, Harv. Bus. Rev. (May/June 1989) at 111..... 28

Harju and Inguanzo, Affluent Consumers Most Discriminating: Survey, Hospitals (October 1, 1985)at 84..... Passim

Harju and Inguanzo, Creating a Market Niche, Hospitals (January 1, 1985) at 62..... Passim

Harju and Inguanzo, What Makes Consumers Select a Hospital?, Hospitals (March 16, 1985) at 90..... Passim

Larkin, Pressure Builds, But Will Regulation Result?, Hospitals (March 5, 1990) at 29..... 14

Luft, Garnick, Mark, Peltzman, Phibbs, Lichtenberg and McPhee, Does Quality Influence Choice of Hospital?, J. A.M.A. (June 6, 1990) at 2899, 2905..... 24, 25

Luft and Robinson, Competition, Regulation and Hospital Costs, 1982-1986, J. A.M.A. (November 11, 1988) at 2676..... 30

McCarthy, DRGs-Five Years Later, The New Eng. J. of Med. (June 23, 1988) at 1683..... 7, 10, 19

Melnick and Zwanziger, Hospital Behavior Under Competition and Cost Containment Policies, the California Experience, 1980-1985, J. A.M.A. (November 11, 1985) at 2669..... 30

Multi-Unit Providers Survey Modern Healthcare (June 2,1989) at 64..... 18

Note, The Line of Commerce for Commercial Bank Mergers: A Product-Oriented Re-definition, 96 Harv. L. Rev. 907 (1983)..... 44

Relman, Assessment and Accountability: The Third Revolution in Medical Care, The New Eng. J. of Med. (November 3, 1988) at 1220..... 17

Robinson, Sneak Preview: JCAHO's Quality Indicators, Hospitals (July 5, 1988) at 38..... 25

Sattler, For Good Health Care, Fend for Yourself, Wall Street Journal (June 5, 1989)..... 32

Solovy, Endurance is Key to Successful Turnaround, Hospitals (February 20, 1989) at 70..... 12

Tokarski, HCFA Issues Mortality Data, Modern Healthcare (December 23, 1988) at 2..... 25

Tokarski, HCFA Targeting Coronary Costs in First Attempt to Pay for Procedures at a Discount, Modern Healthcare (December 16, 1988) at 16..... 21

Wagner, Weighing the Cost of New Technology, Modern Healthcare (November 18, 1989) at 43..... 7, 19

Weinstein, Situation Analysis and Strategies in a Public Hospital, Hospitals and Health Services Administration (November/December 1986) at 62..... 28

MISCELLANEOUS:

American Hospital Association, American Hospital Association Guide to the Health Care Field (1988)..... 38

Andrulis, Beers and Gage, America's Safety Net: A Report on the Situation in Our Nation's Metropolitan Areas, National Association of Public Hospitals (October 1987)..... 9

Farley, Competition Among Hospitals: Market Structure and Its Relation to Utilization, Costs, and Financial Position, Research Note 7, Hospital Studies Program, DHHS Publication No. [PHS] 85-3353, United States Department of Health and Human Services, National Center for Health Services Research and Health Care Technology Assessment (1985)..... 29

Hackbarth, Jones, Moran, and Rubin, A Report by Lewin/ICF, a division of Health Care and Sciences Research, Inc., to the National Committee for Quality Health Care, Washington, D.C., Critical Condition: America's Health Care in Jeopardy (1988)..... 8, 9

Kusserow, Inspector General of the Health Care Financing Administration, Hospital Closure: 1987, OA1-04-89-00740 (May 1989)..... Passim

Noether, Competition Among Hospitals, Staff Report of the Bureau of Economics, Federal Trade Commission (1987)..... 29

Touche Ross, U.S. Hospitals: The Future of Health Care -- A Survey of U.S. Hospital Executives and Presidents of Medical Staffs on the Challenges They Face in an Environment of Enormous Change (June 1988)..... 7

No. 90-162

IN THE
SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES
OCTOBER TERM, 1990

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION
and
SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,

Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,
Respondent.

ON PETITION FOR
A WRIT OF CERTIORARI TO THE
UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT

BRIEF OF AMICUS CURIAE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION IN SUPPORT OF PETITIONERS

The American Medical Association ("AMA") respectfully submits this brief

as amicus curiae in support of the petitioners. The written consents of petitioners, Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation, and of respondent, United States of America, are on file with the Clerk of the Court.

QUESTION PRESENTED

The AMA will address the following question as amicus curiae: Whether the district court erred in defining the geographic market and assessing the+ future impact on competition by failing to consider the extraordinarily rapid changes in the hospital industry, which are transforming the existing hospital products and usage patterns and creating entrepreneurial opportunities for hospitals with the foresight and

resources to engage in regional competition.

INTEREST OF THE AMICUS CURIAE

The AMA is the nation's largest medical association. Its membership includes more than 250,000 physicians and medical students. It is dedicated to protecting the public welfare by maintaining the highest professional standards and promoting quality medical care. The AMA has promoted the provision of high quality care by physicians through the use of high quality hospitals throughout its history. For example, the AMA is one of the five corporate members of the Joint Commission for Accreditation of Healthcare Organizations, which is the entity most relied upon by state governments, the

federal government, health insurers, and others to accredit hospitals.

The hospital industry is going through a period of rapid change due to compelling economic forces. The future shape of the industry is extremely important to physicians. It is physicians who perform or direct most of the patient care provided in a hospital.

Mergers are one of the vehicles through which the industry is transforming. Physicians have two interests at stake when a hospital merger is proposed. Physicians generally prefer to have more than one hospital available to ensure responsiveness. However, most will support a merger if they believe that it will result in a more cost effective institution that has

better facilities, equipment, and support services. The AMA is concerned that these interests, together with other important interests, be appropriately balanced as the antitrust law regulation of hospital mergers evolves.

The AMA is not prepared to state whether the proposed merger at issue should go forward. It is filing this brief because it believes that the court of appeals used an inappropriate methodology to evaluate the merger. By electing to preserve the status quo in a highly dynamic industry, the court may have interfered with a pro-competitive response to very compelling economic forces. The decision may leave patients, third party payers, and

physicians worse off than allowing creative entrepreneurial activity to be fostered through mergers, even if that activity appears to have some anticompetitive risks. The AMA believes that this case should be returned to the court of appeals for a more comprehensive appraisal of the pro-competitive potential of the merger in light of industry dynamics.

STATEMENT OF THE CASE

A. An Industry Shakeout Is Creating Opportunities For Effective Competitors

The revolutionary changes sweeping the hospital industry are occurring very quickly.[1/] These changes are forcing

---

1/ Coddington, Palmquist, and Trollinger, Strategies for Survival in the Hospital Industry, Harv. Bus. Rev. (May/June 1985) at 129, 130.

a major shakeout in the industry. Reduced demand,[2] declining levels of reimbursement,[3] increasing operating costs,[4] and increasing capital costs associated with keeping up with rapidly improving new technology[5] have

---

2/ See Touche Ross, U.S. Hospitals: The Future of Health Care - A Survey of U.S. Hospital Executives and Presidents of Medical Staffs on the Challenges They Face in an Environment of Enormous Change, (June 1988) at 4. See also Dyer, Hospitals Saw Patient Margin Vanish in 1988, Hospitals (May 5, 1989) at 58.

3/ Id. See also McCarthy, DRGs -- Five Years Later, The New Eng. J. of Med. (June 23, 1988) at 1683-4.

4/ See, e.g., Cole and Sizing, Cole Nurse Compensation Survey, Modern Healthcare (December 2, 1988) at 24.

5/ See, e.g., Wagner, Weighing the Cost of New Technology, Modern Healthcare (November 18, 1988) at 43.

financially weakened most hospitals and caused many to close.[6/] Some knowledgable observers predict that 40% of all hospitals will be closed or

---

6/ Eighty-one hospitals closed in 1988. Burda, Why Hospitals Close, Modern Healthcare (March 24, 1989) at 24. At least 69 closed in 1987. Kusserow, Inspector General of the Health Care Financing Administration, Hospital Closure: 1987, OA1-04-89-00740 (May 1989) at (i). More than 200 community hospitals closed during the period 1980-1985. Rubin, Moran, Jones, Hackbarth, A Report by Lewin/ICF, A Division of Health Care and Sciences Research, Inc., to the National Committee for Quality Health Care, Washington, D.C., Critical Condition, America's Health Care in Jeopardy (1988) at 13.

converted to other uses by the year 2000.[7/]

The turbulence of a shakeout is a disaster for inefficient competitors, but it also creates unusual entrepreneurial opportunities for competitors with the foresight and resources to take advantage of them. That is the case in the hospital industry today. There are numerous marginally viable hospitals that are no longer competitive on the basis of quality and cost. It is possible for strong hospitals to attract patients away from

---

7/ Rubin, supra, fn. 6, citing Gage, Andrulis, and Beers, America's Safety Net: A Report on the Situation in Our Nation's Metropolitan Areas, National Association of Public Hospitals (October 1987).

the marginal hospitals, especially by providing the most recent improvements in medical technology in a cost effective manner.

A report by the Inspector General of the Health Care Financing Administration about hospital closures in 1987[8/] provides insights into this competitive process. According to the report, competition with other hospitals was a factor in many of the closures. The report states that hospital viability is dependent on the stability of occupancy, revenue, and cost. When one element weakens, a chain reaction may begin which leads to closure. The chain

---

8/ Kusserow, supra, fn. 6, at 7-11. See also McCarthy, supra, fn. 3 at 1684-5.

reaction usually starts with declining occupancy. That results in declining patient revenues, and higher fixed costs per patient day. Operating revenues no longer pay for the total cost of providing care.

To pay for operating expenses, the hospital diverts funds from capital reserves and defers maintenance, renovation of facilities, replacement of equipment, the purchase of equipment with improved technology, and the implementation of new services. Personnel are laid off and services cut to reduce costs. Soon the hospital is unable to compete with other hospitals. It is less attractive to physicians and patients, who start to go elsewhere. As the occupancy level continues to shrink,

fewer and fewer patients support the fixed costs. Operating revenues decline to the point that no funds are available and cannot be borrowed to make the investments necessary to compete for patients. As a result, the hospital's options are reduced to merger, sale or closure.

In the current environment, no hospital can assume that it is immune to the downward spiral. All hospitals have to compete vigorously for patients to be viable - inertia in responding to the competitive environment will not be forgiven.[9/] In evaluating why

---

9/ Solovy, Endurance is Key to Successful Turnaround, Hospitals (February 20, 1989) at 70. See also Robinson v. Magovern, 521 F. Supp. 842, 860 (W.D. Pa. 1981)

hospitals closed during 1988, knowledgable observers said that hospital executives were not responsive to changes in their market.[10/]

The key to effective competition is making the investments necessary to deliver high quality services in a cost effective manner. In that regard, larger hospitals which have the resources to invest in quality and cost control mechanisms, and which can take advantage of economies of scale, clearly have an advantage over smaller institutions. "Hospitals with limited resources are hard-pressed to compete with newer or larger hospitals which aggressively market their services, maintain a

---

10/ See Burda, supra, fn. 6 at 33.

healthy capital reserve, and offer high salaries to nursing and technical staff."[11/]

11/ Kusserow, supra, fn. 6 at 8; Larkin, Pressure Builds, But Will Regulation Result?, Hospitals (March 5, 1990) at 29. Many observers have suggested downsizing as a survival strategy for hospitals. See Coddington, supra, fn. 1 at 133. That involves scaling down the level of operations that can be carried out competently and profitably given a permanently reduced occupancy level. The strategy is much more difficult to execute than it might seem. Most hospitals are burdened with a physical plant designed for a larger scale of operations, and all of the support operations, such as laundry, laboratory, radiology and others, are designed for a larger scale of operations. It is difficult to "shrink" them. In addition, many operations, including the size of certain facilities, are required as a condition of state licensure and for accreditation by the Joint Commission

(footnote continued)

B. Hospital Competition is Becoming More Regional In Nature

It is common to assume, as the lower courts did in this case, that geographic hospital markets are local in nature, rarely larger than a metropolitan area, and that they will remain that way indefinitely. That assumption is based on (a) existing hospital usage patterns by patients, (b) the belief that physicians control where their patients are admitted for hospital services, and

---

11/ (continued footnote)

for Accreditation of Hospitals. Downsizing is also risky because it means narrowing the range of support services available, and physicians do not like that. They may shift admissions elsewhere. In addition, patients may become leery of a hospital that is shrinking and becoming less capable. Kusserow, supra, fn. 6 at 8.

(c) the tendency for physicians to admit patients to hospitals nearby their offices, since the economics of medical practice make it impractical for physicians to use more distant hospitals.

The AMA believes that geographic hospital markets are growing, and that hospital competition is becoming regional in nature. The industry shakeout will result in fewer, more widely spaced hospitals which provide a higher level of service (tertiary care) than is the norm for community hospitals today (primary or secondary care). There are several reasons why.

First, a "third revolution" in medical care is causing the demand for hospital services to decline more. A tremendous effort to evaluate the

effectiveness and need for various medical procedures or treatments has begun. Preliminary indications are that a meaningful amount of care is of marginal benefit or even inappropriate. 12/ Existing excess hospital capacity will be exacerbated, and there will be a need for fewer hospitals.

Second, the need for hospitals to perform low levels of care is decreasing. Patients whose need for hospital care is questionable are now being kept out of the hospital -- these are

---

12/ Relman, Assessment and Accountability: The Third Revolution in Medical Care, The New Eng. J. of Med. (November 3, 1988) at 1220; Gleicher and Meyers, A Successful Program to Lower Cesarean-Section Rates, The New Eng. J. of Med. (December 8, 1988) at 1511.

patients who are easy to care for and do not need a high level of services.[13/] In addition, other types of providers, such as outpatient surgery centers, ambulatory care centers, and outpatient rehabilitation centers are taking primary and secondary levels of care from hospitals.[14/] As a result, hospitals treat a more complex mix of patients today than they did in the early

---

13/ Schramm and Gabel, Prospective Payment, Some Retrospective Observations, The New Eng. J. of Med. (June 23, 1988) at 1681-2.

14/ Schramm, supra, fn. 14 at 1682. That segment of hospital services, which no longer requires admission as an inpatient, is being sought after by an increasing number of other types of providers. See Multi-Unit Providers Survey, Modern Healthcare (June 2, 1989) at 64, 68, 72 and 78. Coddington, supra, fn. 1 at 131-2.

1980's.[15/] Hospitals will have to focus on the provision of higher level tertiary care services in the future. The hospital which concentrates on lower level primary - secondary care will be increasingly less viable.

The size of the investment necessary to provide high level tertiary care services continues to increase, especially the cost of acquiring the equipment and personnel necessary to provide the most recent improvements in medical technology.[16/] It is becoming increasingly difficult for most hospitals to keep up in this area.[17/]

15/ Schramm, supra, fn. 14 at 1682.

16/ See Wagner, supra, fn. 5.

17/ See McCarthy, supra, fn. 3 at 1684-5.

That will give hospitals which can find the resources to invest a competitive advantage.

Price competition and quality control measures implemented by third party payors will require that hospitals not only be able to provide high level services, but be able to do so as cost effectively as possible without sacrificing quality. Volume is necessary to assure optimum competence by providing sufficient experience to hospital personnel who perform a given service,[18/]

18/ See Effects of Surgeon Volume and Hospital Volume on Quality of Care in Hospitals, Medical Care (June 1987) at 489. See also Bennett, Garfinkle, Greenfield, Draper, Rogers, Mathews, and Kanouse, The Relation Between Hospital Experience and In-Hospital Mortality for Patients With AIDS-Related PCP, J. A.M.A. (May 26, 1989) at 2975.

and it is necessary to allow the economies of scale necessary to be cost effective.[19/]

These trends -- declining demand, the need to provide more expensive high levels of care, price competition, and the need for volume to provide high level services at a competitive quality

---

19/ There is a trend for payors to seek discounts for high quality services by channeling high cost, high volume procedures to a select group of hospitals or "centers of excellence." The Health Care Financing Administration ("HCFA") limits the number of hospitals which may perform heart transplant operations on Medicare beneficiaries. 52 Fed. Reg. 10, 935 (1987); Tokarski, HCFA Targeting Coronary Costs in First Attempt to Pay for Procedures at a Discount, Modern Healthcare (December 16, 1988) at 16. For the activities of private payors, see Boland, Specialties Can Be A Business Tool, Modern Healthcare (July 1, 1988) at 26.

and cost, are forcing hospitals to expand the geographic area from which they draw patients. That generates regional competition. That is also where the opportunities are. A strong hospital that has a sufficient patient base and financial resources necessary to make the necessary investments can draw patients away from distant hospitals that do not have the resources to keep up. The serious competition will be between widely-spaced regional hospitals that are competing for the patients that are being lost by the smaller, less viable hospitals located between the regional hospitals.

The proximity of patients and physicians to a hospital will continue to be a factor in hospital competition, but it

will not be a bar to emerging regional competition. It will be possible for a hospital that is more competitive in quality and cost than distant hospitals to attract patients away from those hospitals. The decisive factor in such a contest are patient preferences for quality, cost, and an increasing degree of patient mobility. While patients and physicians value proximity, this is not the only factor that they consider.[20/] Patients are willing to

---

20/ See Inguanzo and Harju, Creating a Market Niche, Hospitals (January 1, 1985) at 62, 64 for survey methodology. Further analyses appear in the following Hospitals issues: February 1, 1985 at 68; March 16, 1985 at 90; October 1, 1985 at 84; and November 1, 1985 at 91. The

(footnote continued)

travel to obtain services from physicians and hospitals that they perceive as being better than those nearby. Physicians are referring complex medical problems to hospitals which they perceive as possessing better quality facilities.[21/]

20/ (continued footnote)

survey concluded that: "Consumers are influenced by many factors when choosing a hospital. The most important factor could be quality of care, nearness to home, tradition, doctor's recommendation, cost, or a combination." Inguanzo and Harju, What Makes Consumers Select a Hospital?, Hospitals (March 16, 1985) at 90, 94; See also Robinson and Luft, Competition and the Cost of Hospital Care, 1972 to 1982, J. A.M.A. (June 19, 1987) at 3242.

21/ Luft, Garnick, Mark, Peltzman, Phibbs, Lichtenberg, and McPhee, Does Quality Influence Choice of Hospital? J. A.M.A. (June 6, 1990) at 2905.

Patients are increasingly aware of differences among hospitals, and therefore are capable of exercising judgment about which hospital to select. A substantial survey found that patients are aware that hospitals are not of equivalent quality, with different levels of technology and equipment, and with different costs and prices. Government agencies and private organizations are increasingly generating information that will help patients make choices.[22/]

22/ See Inguanzo, supra, fn. 21 (October 1, 1985) at 84; Tokarski, HCFA Issues Mortality Data, Modern Healthcare (December 23, 1988) at 2. Robinson, Sneak Preview: JCAHO's Quality Indicators, Hospitals (July 5, 1988) at 38; Ill. Rev. Stat. ch. 111 1/2, para. 5604 (1987). See also Luft, supra, fn. 22 at 2899.

According to the Inspector General's report on hospital closures, better informed patients do bypass local hospitals in favor of distant hospitals which are perceived as being of higher quality, and that has been a factor why some hospitals failed during 1987. The report says:[23/]

> Patients, too, preferred other hospitals.
>
> People are becoming better informed about health and medical care. They want the best care available, and they are more likely to question quality. Although they may be uncertain how to measure quality in technical terms, many will choose a large hospital over a small one; a newer, better equipped facility over one which shows its age. Many of the hospitals which closed in 1987 did not inspire patient confidence. . . .

23/ Kusserow, supra, fn. 6, at 8.

People are more mobile.

With better roads and improved transportation there is increased access to distant medical facilities. Now physicians and their patients can choose a hospital on the basis of quality or reputation rather than solely on proximity.

Strong regional hospitals will not be the only hospitals left, some small hospitals will survive, especially those that offer boutique or highly specialized service. However, the clear trend favors larger, regional competitors concentrating on the delivery of high level, high quality services at an effective cost.[24/] Most of the success

---

24/ As Mr. Jeff Goldsmith, a national adviser on health care, recently stated: "However well hospitals meld their objectives and operations with those of their

(footnote continued)

stories in recent years involve hospitals that invested in expanding their geographic service area.[25/]

24/ (continued footnote)

doctors, however efficiently they use their work forces, and however conscious they become of delivering high-quality service, the fact remains that the facility as it has existed for generations is a dinosaur. It is too costly, too unwieldy in its single setting, and too inflexible. In the future, acute care will be concentrated in a small number of high-tech regional centers treating traumatic and chronically ill patients." Goldsmith, A Radical Prescription for Hospitals Harv. Bus. Rev. (May/June 1989) at 111.

25/ See Weinstein, Situation Analysis and Strategic Development in a Public Hospital, Hospitals & Health Services Administration (November/December 1986) at 62; Abelson, Hospitals Try to Staunch Patient Flow to Pennsylvania, Philadelphia Bus. J. (December 14, 1987) at 1013; Robinson v. Magovern, supra, fn. 9.

C. The Role of Price as Hospital Competition Becomes More Regional.

Research during the 1970's and early 1980's concluded that hospital costs and prices were higher in unconcentrated hospital markets than in concentrated ones.[26/] The assumed reason was that physicians and patients were not price sensitive, as third party payors generally paid for hospital care, and they

---

26/ See, e.g., Robinson, fn. 21, at 3241; Farley, Competition Among Hospitals: Market Structure and its Relation to Utilization, Costs, and Financial Position, Research Note 7, Hospital Studies Program, DHHS Publication No. [PHS] 85-3353, U.S. Department of Health and Human Services, National Center for Health Services Research and Health Care Technology Assessment (1985); Noether, Competition Among Hospitals, Staff Report of the Bureau of Economics, Federal Trade Commission (1987).

selected hospitals primarily on the basis of quality. Therefore, hospitals competed by duplicating expensive services and overinvesting in facilities and equipment.

Recent research indicates that in California, where the state has pursued competition-based cost-containment policies, costs in competitive hospital markets have been declining in comparison with highly concentrated hospital markets.[27/] Therefore, price may be

---

27/ See Melnick and Zwanziger, Hospital Behavior Under Competition and Cost Containment Policies, the California Experience, 1980-1985, J. A.M.A. (November 11, 1985) at 2669, and see Robinson and Luft, Competition, Regulation and Hospital Costs, 1982-1986, J. A.M.A. (November 11, 1988) at 2676.

becoming a more important factor in hospital competition.

A relevant question then becomes whether price competition will be localized in nature or regional in scope. Patients have shown that they will bypass local hospitals and travel to a distant hospital, the issue is whether patients will also travel for price.

There is no reason why patients will not travel for price if health benefit plans are structured to make it a factor in their selection of providers. 28/

28/ Inguanzo and Harju, Insurance Coverage Drives Consumer Behavior, Hospitals (November 1, 1985) at 91-2. Abdo, Veterans on the Attack: Bitter Complaints on VA Hospital Care, Newsday (May 16, 1989) at 31.

Certainly patients will place a value on proximity for which they will be willing to pay, just as consumers are willing to pay higher prices at a neighborhood drug store. But there is a limit to the value which is placed on convenience. When that value is exceeded, patients will travel.

In addition, payors are starting to make patients more price sensitive by making them share in the cost of care.[29/] Health care is expensive. Substantial penalties for use of more expensive nearby providers is likely to motivate travel.

29/ Sattler, For Good Health Care, Fend for Yourself, Wall Street Journal (June 5, 1989). See also FF. 52.

ARGUMENT

The Proposed Merger Is A Pro-Competitive Adaptation To The Adverse Trends In The Hospital Industry

The economic forces affecting Rockford Memorial Hospital (RMH) and Swedish American Hospital (SAH) are the same as those described in the previous sections of this brief. They face the same loss of viability as other hospitals, but they are also presented with the same opportunities if they take action now.

RMH and SAH are both solvent at the present time. However, there is obvious deterioration in the three elements which the Inspector General reports are necessary for hospital viability; stability of occupancy, revenue, and

cost.[30/] Both hospitals have very substantial excess capacity; RMH is operating at 75% of capacity and SAH is operating at 66%. [Trial Transcript ("Tr."). 1467, 1971-3]. Operating costs and capital costs necessary for replacement of equipment and acquisition of new medical technology are increasing. Sources of revenue are declining in comparison to costs -- Medicare and Medicaid account for about 50% of the hospitals' revenues, but pay less than the hospitals' costs of caring for the patients involved. [Finding of Fact

---

30/ Kusserow, supra, fns. 6 and 8.

("FF.") 23].[31] Demand is also shifting away from primary-secondary care services towards higher level services.[32]

If SAH and RMH do not react, they could fall victim to the downward spiral described by the Inspector General.[33] Financial consultants

---

31/ Those losses are in addition to the substantial cost that both hospitals incur for providing free care to indigent and uninsured patients who did not qualify for government assistance. RMH lost $3.2 million in charges during its fiscal year 1988 providing free care (Tr. 1453-4, FF. 24).

32/ The hospitals attribute the overall decline in demand to the efforts of third party payors to have as much care as possible taken out of the hospital and done on an outpatient basis or some alternative setting (Tr. 1617, 1627).

33/ Kusserow, supra, fns. 6 and 8.

hired by the hospitals before and after they agreed to merge, and their own internal studies, projected that they would incur substantial costs over the next five years if they did not respond to changing conditions (Tr. 1457, 1695, 1820).

However, these same economic forces have presented an opportunity to the hospitals. By merging, they can amass the resources and achieve the economies of scale necessary to become an effective regional competitor. The new entity would have the capital necessary to invest in providing higher level services, and their combined patient volume would allow them to provide high quality, high level services at an effective cost. It would then have a very solid

base upon which to attract patients away from distant hospitals and substantially expand its geographic drawing area.

The new hospital will be in a strong position to attract tertiary care patients who now go to regional competitors in Peoria, Chicago, Madison, Milwaukee, and the Quad cities (Tr. 90, 349, 1992, 2003, 2021). In addition, the new hospital would be able to compete with regional competitors for primary and secondary care patients who now go to smaller, less viable hospitals in the region. (Tr. 143, 1648, 2044). Many of the small hospitals surrounding Rockford are already operating at low

levels of occupancy.[34/] These hospitals do not have the resources or existing patient bases necessary to keep up with regional competitors -- there will be a contest for their patients as many become increasingly less viable.

Conversely, if RMH and SAH do not respond quickly to increase their regional market share, they are likely to weaken and become vulnerable to quality

---

34/ For example, the 1988 edition of the American Hospital Association Guide to the Health Care Field (American Hospital Association) reports the following occupancy levels as of 1987 for the hospitals surrounding Rockford listed at FF. 118: Community General - 59.1%; Galena-Strauss - 63.5%; Harvard - N/A; Katherine Shaw - 54.5%; Morrison - 39.5%; Northern Illinois - 66.5%; Rochelle - 38.1%; Sandwich - 47.2%; Savannah - 20.6%; Mercy - 63.4%; St. Clare - 49.7%.

and price competition from distant regional competitors. Further, they can best take advantage of the competitive opportunity if they act now and do not wait until one or both is considered to be "financially ailing". Once ailing, the hospitals will have lost much of their capital resources and patient base necessary to create a strong regional competitor. At best, they will be able to achieve economies of scale in their remaining patient base to reduce costs that have become noncompetitive due to high per patient fixed costs.

In conclusion, the pro-competitive benefits to regional competition that the merged hospital would create are obvious. The benefit to physicians is also substantial -- it would create a

new entity capable of obtaining and providing the most recently available medical technology necessary to support their practices.

The emergence of regional price and quality competition should limit any risk of anticompetitive effects. There is no evidence that the intent of the merger is to reduce competition at a local level.

CONCLUSION

The court of appeals recognized that its geographic market did not strictly comply with the requirements of this Court in Tampa Electric Co. v. Nashville Coal Co., 365 U.S. 320 (1961).[35/] That deficiency was aggravated by the fact that the district court's and court of appeals' decisions in this case were based on a static view of the market as opposed to a full appraisal of the dynamic forces transforming the hospital industry. They relied in part on aging Supreme Court opinions which prohibited bank mergers using a similar static

---

35/ Compare the lax approaches by the Rockford district court and court of appeals with United States v. Country Lake Foods, Inc., 1990-2 Trade Cas. (CCH) ¶ 69,113 (D. Minn. June 1, 1990).

analysis. See U.S. v. Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321 (1963), and U.S. v. Connecticut National Bank, 418 U.S. 656 (1974). Subsequent events in the banking industry demonstrate that the results of these cases were inappropriate -- it is unlikely that they would be decided in the same way today. These cases demonstrate the weaknesses of the static approach in evaluating mergers and emphasize the importance of using the dynamic approach applied in U.S. v. General Dynamics Corp., 415 U.S. 486 (1973), and in U.S. v. Baker Hughes Inc., 1990-1 Trade Cas.

(CCH) ¶ 69,084, at 63,975 (D.C. Cir. July 6, 1990).[36/]

The bank merger cases relied on a cluster market theory and concluded that commercial banks did not compete with other offerors of financial services -- not even savings banks. Since those decisions, commercial banks have been intensively challenged by a wide variety of organizations, including savings

---

36/ See General Dynamics, supra, at 498, citing Brown Shoe v. United States, 370 U.S. 294, 322 n.38 (1962). Baker Hughes reinforced General Dynamics' approach, contending that evidence on a variety of factors should be utilized in determining effects on competition.

banks, brokerage houses, investment bankers, and others.[37/]

The lower courts in this case assumed that existing patient usage patterns would remain the same, that distant hospitals could not attract

---

37/ See The New York Times (April 8, 1989) at 33, col. 3 ("With deregulation, banks are now competing not only with savings institutions but with stock brokerage firms, insurance companies and retailers like Sears that offer financial services."); Irving Bank Corp. v. Board of Governors of Fed. Reserve Sys., 845 F.2d 1035, 1041 (D.C. Cir. 1988). See also United States v. Idaho First Nat'l. Bank, 315 F. Supp. 261, 267 (D. Idaho 1970); United States v. First Nat'l. Bank of Jackson, 301 F. Supp. 1161, 1179-1181 (S.D. Miss. 1969); United States v. Crocker-Anglo Nat'l. Bank, 277 F. Supp. 133, 153-61 (N.D. Calif. 1967). And see Note, The Line of Commerce for Commercial Bank Mergers: A Product-Oriented Redefinition, 96 Harv. L. Rev. 907, 908 (1983).

patients away from the Rockford hospitals, and generally did not appraise the trends leading towards regional competition. Failure to evaluate the dynamic forces at work may be a shortsighted and economically damaging effort to preserve the status quo. Therefore, this case should be returned to the court of appeals for an appropriate appraisal of the merger's pro-competitive potential.

Respectfully submitted,

Kirk B. Johnson
General Counsel
(Counsel of Record)
Edward B. Hirshfeld
Associate General Counsel
American Medical Association
535 North Dearborn Street
Chicago, Illinois 60610
(312) 645-5000

Supreme Court, U.S.
FILED
AUG 23 1990
JOSEPH F. SPANIOL, JR.
CLERK

(3)

No. 90-162

IN THE

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

OCTOBER TERM, 1990

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION AND SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,

Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

Respondent.

ON PETITION FOR A WRIT OF CERTIORARI TO THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT

BRIEF OF THE CITY OF ROCKFORD AS *AMICUS CURIAE* IN SUPPORT OF PETITIONERS

CHARLES E. BOX, ESQ., MAYOR
(Counsel of Record)
RONALD N. SCHULTZ, ESQ.,
LEGAL DIRECTOR
CITY OF ROCKFORD
425 East State Street
Rockford, Illinois 61104
(815) 987-5540

Merrill Young • Chicago

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PAGE

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES..... iii

Preliminary Statement..... 2

Interest of the Amicus Curiae..... 2

ARGUMENT..... 9

I. THE COURT OF APPEALS IGNORED EVIDENCE IN THE RECORD THAT CONSUMERS WOULD BENEFIT FROM THE MERGER AND FOCUSED SOLELY ON A CONCENTRATION ANALYSIS IN CONFLICT WITH DECISIONS OF THIS COURT AND OTHER CIRCUITS..... 9

A. United States v. General Dynamics and its Progeny Mandate the Consideration of Factors Besides Concentration Ratios..... 12

B. The Court of Appeals' Reliance on Statistics was in Conflict with Recent Antitrust Decisions in Other Circuits..... 19

II. THE COURT OF APPEALS FAILED TO WEIGH EVIDENCE OF THE BENEFICIAL EFFECTS OF THE MERGER AS AN ELEMENT OF ITS INJUNCTION ANALYSIS..... 26

CONCLUSION..... 31

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

CASES:	PAGE
Brown Shoe Co. v. United States, 370 U.S. 294 (1962)	12-3, 18
Brunswick Corp. v. Pueblo Bowl-O-Mat, Inc., 429 U.S. 477 (1977)	27
FTC v. National Tea Co., 603 F.2d 694 (8th Cir. 1979)	22
Faheem-El v. Klincar, 841 F.2d 712 (7th Cir. 1988)	26
Hospital Corp. of America v. FTC, 807 F.2d 1381 (7th Cir. 1986), cert. denied 481 U.S. 1038 (1987).	27
Kaiser Aluminum & Chemical Corp.v. FTC, 652 F.2d 1324 (7th Cir. 1981)	25
Kennecott Copper Corp. v. Curtiss-Wright Corp., 584 F.2d 1195 (2nd Cir. 1978)	22
Martin v. Helstad, 699 F.2d 387 (7th Cir. 1983)	26
United States v. Baker Hughes, Inc., 1990 U.S. App. LEXIS 11233 (D.C. Cir. July 6, 1990)	19-20

United States v. Carilion Health System, 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va. 1989..... 29

United States v. Citizens Southern Nat'l Bank, 422 U.S. 86 (1975).... 16-8

United States v. General Dynamics, 415 U.S. 486 (1974)..... Passim

United States v. International Harvester Co., 564 F.2d 769 (7th cir. 1977)..... 25

United States v. Marine Bancorporation, Inc., 418 U.S. 602 (1974)..... 15, 18

United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321 (1963)..... 14, 15

United States v. Siemens Corp., 621 F.2d 499 (2d Cir. 1980)..... 23

United States v. Von's Grocery Co., 384 U.S. 270 (1966)..... 14, 15

United States v. Waste Management, Inc., 743 F.2d 976 (2d Cir. 1984). 22

STATUTES:

15 U.S.C. § 18, Clayton Act Section 7..... Passim

ARTICLES:

Cleverley, After the Fall Reasons Behind 1989 Hospital Closings, Healthcare Financial Management (July 1990) at 22..... 18

Dyer, Hospitals Saw Patient Margin Vanish in 1988, Hospitals (May 5, 1989) at 58..... 28

Goldsmith, A Radical Prescription for Hospitals, Harv. Bus. Rev. (May/June 1989) at 111..... 30

Nemes, "1 in 10 Hospitals Distressed" Modern Healthcare (July 23, 1990) at 3..... 18

Note, Horizontal Mergers after United States v. General Dynamics Corp., 92 Harv. L. Rev. 491 (1978)..... 20

Sly, Rockford Frets Fate of Top Employer, Chicago Tribune (October 23, 1988) at 1..... 3, 5

Total Hospital Closures in the 1980s hit 698, Hospitals (June 20, 1990) at 16..... 18

U.S. Fights Merger of Rockford Hospitals, Chicago Tribune (July 12, 1988) at 4..... 7

U.S. Sues Over Rockford Hospital Merger, Chicago Tribune (June 2, 1988) at 1..... 7

MISCELLANEOUS:

Areeda & Turner, 4 Antitrust Law §9626 at 198-199 (1980)..... 23

Briefs of Amici American Medical Association and American Hospital Association in Support of Petitioners, Rockford Memorial Corp. v. United States, No. 90-162 (U.S. 1990)..... 4

U.S. Dept. of Justice Revision of 1982 Merger Guidelines, 4 Trade Reg. (CCH) ¶1.0 (June 4, 1984)..... 27

Von Kalinowski, 4 Antitrust Laws & Trade Regulation 19.03(2) at 19-133 (1989)..... 24

0858t

No. 90-162

IN THE
SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES
OCTOBER TERM, 1990

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION
and
SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,

Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

Respondent.

ON PETITION FOR
A WRIT OF CERTIORARI TO THE
UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE SEVENTH CIRCUIT

BRIEF OF THE CITY OF ROCKFORD AS AMICUS CURIAE IN SUPPORT OF PETITIONERS

Preliminary Statement

The City of Rockford respectfully submits this brief as amicus curiae in support of petitioners, and urges this Court to grant their petition for a writ of certiorari. The written consents of petitioners, Rockford Memorial Corporation and SwedishAmerican Corporation, and of respondent, United States of America, have been obtained and are on file with this Court.

INTEREST OF THE AMICUS CURIAE

The City of Rockford ("Rockford" or "the City") is the second largest city in the State of Illinois with a

population of over 140,000.[1/] The City has a vital interest in the present case because the case decides issues of great importance concerning the quality and cost of medical services available to its citizens.

Rockford has three relatively large hospitals, Rockford Memorial Hospital ("Rockford Memorial"), SwedishAmerican Hospital ("SwedishAmerican") and St. Anthony Medical Center. Each of these hospitals has excess capacity consistent with the downward trend in inpatient utilization. United States v. Rockford

---

1/ Located 80 miles northwest of Chicago, Rockford has 800 manufacturing concerns, 75% of which employ fewer than 50 people. Sly, Rockford Frets Fate of Top Employer, Chicago Tribune (October 23, 1988) at 1.

Memorial Corp., 717 F. Supp. 1251, 1294-5 (N.D. Ill. 1988) [2/] Moreover, the hospitals provide and utilize many duplicative services and equipment. Aware of the problems facing hospitals today and, in particular, the need for Rockford's hospitals to remain competitive in a changing health care industry, the City supported the

---

2/ The City will not detail the numerous problems which continue to plague the health care industry. Amici American Medical Association and American Hospital Association fully discuss the dramatic increased costs of providing health care, declining levels of reimbursement and reduced demand which have forced many hospitals to close or convert to other uses. Briefs of Amici American Medical Association and American Hospital Association in Support of Petitioners, Rockford Memorial Corp. v. United States, No. 90-162 (U.S. 1990).

proposed merger of Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican. The City concluded that the proposed merger was a sound economic decision for the hospitals and would result in numerous benefits for Rockford citizens.

First, the proposed merger would ensure the survivability and continued vitality of two of the city's largest employers.[3/] By eliminating duplicative services, the merger would permit the hospitals to remain financially sound in a shrinking market for health care. See 717 F. Supp. at 1291. Without the efficiencies of a merger,

---

3/ Rockford Memorial employs 2,000 people (6th largest in the City) while SwedishAmerican employs 1,800 (8th largest). Sly, supra note 1.

both Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican would decline in their abilities to serve the community.

Second, a merger of Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican would decrease costs for its patients, since a more efficient hospital would be able to charge less. The rates charged would remain fair because the board members of the new entity represent businesses that must pay for health care.

Finally, a merger would allow Rockford Memorial and SwedishAmerican to compete in the delivery of tertiary care services. It would allow Rockford to retain patients who currently go to Chicago and other cities for

sophisticated care.[4/] Ms. Elaine Breck, manager of oncology services at SwedishAmerican, noted that at present, cancer specialists do not come to Rockford for job interviews because they favor big cities with larger hospitals.[5/] A merger would enable Rockford to attract more patients and physicians and would make Rockford "an even greater city for regional health care."[6/]

4/ U.S. Sues Over Rockford Hospital Merger, Chicago Tribune (June 2, 1988) at 1.

5/ U.S. Fights Merger of Rockford Hospitals, Chicago Tribune (July 12, 1988) at 4.

6/ Former Mayor John McNamara's testimony, p. 855; lines 11, 17-18. United States v. Rockford Memorial Corp., 717 F. Supp. 1251 (N.D. Ill. 1988).

The health care industry is going through rapid changes which will affect the quality of care provided to its consumers. The unique characteristics of this industry need to be considered in any antitrust or injunctive analysis. Because the ability to provide higher quality health care is important in attracting and retaining industry, because the vitality of two of Rockford's largest employers depends upon a merger and because a merger would allow the Rockford hospitals to offer better services more cheaply to its denizens, Rockford respectfully requests that this Court grant the petition for a writ of certiorari to protect the vital interests of Rockford's citizens.

ARGUMENT

I. THE COURT OF APPEALS IGNORED EVIDENCE IN THE RECORD THAT CONSUMERS WOULD BENEFIT FROM THE MERGER AND FOCUSED SOLELY ON A CONCENTRATION ANALYSIS IN CONFLICT WITH DECISIONS OF THIS COURT AND OTHER CIRCUITS.

The court of appeals ignored findings by the district court and evidence throughout the record demonstrating that the merger would benefit consumers. The district court recognized, consistent with petitioners' goals, that the merger would be a great benefit to the Rockford community:

> With regard to the qualitative benefits created by the proposed merger, the court first acknowledges that the idea of a tertiary referral center in Rockford has great appeal. Undoubtedly, the improvement in services would have a positive effect for consumers of health care in the relevant market and economic benefits for the area as a whole.

717 F. Supp. at 1288 (emphasis added). The district court concluded that the merger would lower costs and increase competition, especially in providing tertiary care services:

> Certainly, viewing the proposed merger from the perspective of a purely business decision, the merger makes sense. It would allow the new entity to eliminate certain duplicative services and equipment, with the attendant reduction in personnel and other costs. It would improve the capital position of the new entity, as opposed to the old entities, thus allowing for greater expenditures for equipment and possibly improving the ability of the new entity to buy in larger quantities, reducing some costs. It might also allow the new entity to improve its services to the extent that it might become a major medical center, providing tertiary care in a wider range of services and in a broader geographical area. These are but a few of the business advantages which may inure to the benefit of the defendants if the merger is allowed to proceed. Others may also come to mind.

Id. at 1291. Nevertheless, the district court erroneously concluded that it could not consider such benefits. Id. It, thus, relied solely on market shares.

The court of appeals also failed to consider these benefits and relied solely on market shares. The court of appeals claimed that the district court was "free to reject" the compelling economic benefits which it found in the record. 898 F.2d 1278, 1286 (7th Cir. 1990). The district court, however, did not reject such evidence, but instead claimed that it could not consider such evidence in its antitrust analysis.[7/]

7/ The district court concluded: "If the court's task was motivated by the same business and economic

(footnote continued)

The district court and court of appeals failed to adhere to current antitrust analysis, as dictated by the United States Supreme Court.

A. UNITED STATES v. GENERAL DYNAMICS AND ITS PROGENY MANDATE THE CONSIDERATION OF FACTORS BESIDES CONCENTRATION RATIOS.

In United States v. General Dynamics, 415 U.S. 486, 498 (1974), this Court quoted the language of Brown Shoe Co. v. United States, 370 U.S. 294 (1962), in stating:

7/ (continued footnote)

considerations as those of the defendants, the inquiry could end here." 717 F. Supp. at 1291. The district court felt constrained to consider only market shares without taking into account its findings of important benefits to the hospitals and consumers.

> "Statistics reflecting the shares of the market controlled by the industry leaders and the parties to the merger are, of course, the primary index of market power; but only a further examination of the particular market--its structure, history and probable future--can provide the appropriate setting for judging the probable anticompetitive effect of the merger."

(emphasis added). While the government argued principally through statistics that the acquisition of stock in United Electric Coal Companies by Material Service Corp. and its successor, General Dynamics Corp., was a violation of Section 7 of the Clayton Act, the Court concluded that the district court was justified in finding that other pertinent factors affecting the coal industry mandated a conclusion that no substantial lessening of competition resulted from the acquisition. Id. The Court

reiterated its warning in Brown Shoe that market shares were not conclusive indicators of anticompetitive effects. Id. The government's raw market shares and concentration statistics based on past production did not accurately reflect the likely trend of the industry in the future when the relevant product market was coal, a finite natural resource, and the industry as a whole was declining.

The Court distinguished its holding in United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321 (1963), explaining the results of a declining coal industry. The Court explained that the decreased demand for coal, not the number of acquisitions, had led to a reduction in the number of coal

producers. Id. at 492-3. Thus, the district court in General Dynamics correctly concluded that the litigation before it presented "a very different situation from that in such cases in United States v. Philadelphia National Bank, 374 U.S. 321 (1963), and United States v. Von's Grocery Co., 384 U.S. 270 (1966), where the Supreme Court was concerned with 'preventing even slight increases in concentration...'" Id. at 493, citing 341 F. Supp. at 558 (N.D. Ill. 1972).[8/]

8/ The present situation also provides a very different situation from that in such cases as Philadelphia National Bank and Von's Grocery Co. The reduced demand for inpatient hospital services, not the number of acquisitions, has led to many hospital closures.

Subsequent Supreme Court antitrust cases have followed General Dynamics in repudiating a sole reliance upon statistics. In United States v. Marine Bancorporation, Inc., 418 U.S. 602, 631 (1974), the Court ruled that two commercial banks could counter statistical evidence of market concentration by showing that concentration ratios gave an inaccurate account or did not accurately depict the probable effects of the acquisition on competition. Thus, while the government was able to establish a prima facie case based on concentration ratios, the defendants were able to counter that no evidence of the presence of competitive behavior in the regulated market for banking services existed. Id. at 632.

Similarly, in United States v. Citizens & Southern Nat'l. Bank, 422 U.S. 86 (1975), the Court refused to equate the possession of a significant market share with a significant threat to competition. It viewed the evidence refuting the government's statistical proof as clear and strong. First, the government's statistics had a mistaken measurement of the true focus of competition; second, there was a convincing finding that the relevant market never was and never would be competitive because government regulation had sheltered the banking industry from antitrust violations. Id. at 121.

In the present case, the district court's and the court of appeals' sole reliance on market shares resulted in an

incomplete analysis of the effects of this acquisition on competition. The district court considered the level of concentration and concluded that the proposed merger would be inherently likely to lessen competition. 717 F.Supp. at 1291-2. The court of appeals likewise solely relied on concentration analysis to conclude that anti-competitive effects would result from this acquisition. 898 F.2d at 1286. These decisions failed to consider the dynamics of the health care industry which have resulted in numerous hospital closures.[9/] These decisions conflict

---

9/ Cleverley, After the Fall: Reasons Behind 1989 Hospital Closings, Healthcare Financial Management

(footnote continued)

with Supreme Court precedent. See Citizens & Southern Natl. Bank, supra; Marine Bancorporation, supra; General Dynamics, supra; Brown Shoe, supra.

B. THE COURT OF APPEALS' RELIANCE ON STATISTICS WAS IN CONFLICT WITH RECENT ANTITRUST DECISIONS IN OTHER CIRCUITS

The decision by the Seventh Circuit also conflicts with decisions in other circuits. For example, in U.S. v. Baker Hughes, Inc., 1990 U.S. App. LEXIS 11233 (D.C. Cir. July 6, 1990), the D.C. Circuit Court held that a merger resulting in a combined market share of

---

9/ (continued footnote)

(July 1990) at 22; Total Hospital Closures in the 1980's hit 698, Hospitals (June 20, 1990) at 16; Nemes, "1 in 10 Hospitals Distressed", Modern Healthcare (July 23, 1990) at 3.

76% did not violate Section 7 of the Clayton Act. Noting the misleading nature of the government's statistics, the court of appeals observed that "[e]vidence of market concentration simply provides a convenient starting point for a broader inquiry into future competitiveness."[10/] Moreover, the court concluded that a "clear" showing that the merger would not reduce competition was not necessary. The defendants only were required to produce "sufficient evidence" that the merger would not have anticompetitive effects.

10/ See Note, Horizontal Mergers after United States v. General Dynamics Corp., 92 Harv. L. Rev. 491, 501 (1978) ("The statistical prima facie case, far from being conclusive, is now merely the starting point for section 7 litigation").

The Baker Hughes court also expounded upon the doctrine established in General Dynamics, supra. It noted that General Dynamics sharply curtailed previous section 7 precedents requiring that a defendant "clearly" disprove anticompetitive effects of a merger. General Dynamics instead required that a merger be "functionally viewed, in the context of its particular industry." 415 U.S. at 498.

Thus, in the context of the hospital industry, the merger of two not-for-profit hospitals will actually generate more competition rather than less if the merged hospital would be able to compete in the market for sophisticated health care. It is likely that the proposed merger would transform Rockford into a

regional health care center which would be a viable competitor to Chicago, Madison, Milwaukee and Rochester hospitals.

The Second and Eighth Circuit Courts of Appeals have also upheld the proposition that while statistics are a part of the analysis of the effects on competition, such statistics are not conclusive. See Kennecott Copper Corp. v. Curtiss-Wright Corp., 584 F.2d 1195, 1203 (2d Cir. 1978) (The court considered, in addition to market shares, "reliable data" on the ease of entry into the market and on the trends toward or away from concentration); United States v. Waste Management, Inc., 743 F.2d 976, 982-3 (2d Cir. 1984) (A merger which resulted in a 48.8% share of market was

not illegal because ease of entry into the market made statistics unindicative of company's market power); FTC v. National Tea Co., 603 F.2d 694, 700 (8th Cir. 1979) (The Court considered the "probable future" of the market and discounted the significance of the market share figures). See also United States v. Siemens Corp., 621 F.2d 499, 506 (2d Cir. 1980) (Court recognized that "bare market concentration ratios" may not accurately depict the economic characteristics of the market).[11/]

11/ Several authoritative commentators have also expounded upon the General Dynamics "market realities" approach. Professors Areeda & Turner observed in 4 Antitrust Law § 962b at 198-199 (1980) that:

(footnote continued)

The failure of the district court to include in its antitrust analysis the

---

11/ (continued footnote)

> The teaching of General Dynamics is that proponents of a merger are entitled to introduce evidence rebutting a prima facie case based on market shares. More specifically, defendants may present evidence indicating that market share figures overstate the competitive significance of the merging firms, and that the shares, when appropriately revised downward, would fall below the threshold of presumptive illegality.

Professor Julian O. von Kalinowski similarly noted that "it [the General Dynamics defense] is a rebuttal, by the defendant of plaintiff's prima facie case based on market statistics. The defendant may show that concentration ratios, "which can be unreliable indicators of actual market behavior did not accurately depict the economic characteristics of the market." 4 von Kalinowski, Antitrust Laws & Trade Regulation 19.03[2] at 19-133 (1989).

numerous findings of economic benefits to the Rockford community and the court of appeals' failure to rectify the district court's misunderstanding mandate reversal of the courts below pursuant to Supreme Court precedent.[12/] The Rockford community would greatly benefit from the proposed merger in light of the dynamics occurring in the health care industry.

12/ Seventh Circuit decisions also followed the General Dynamics "market realities" approach which was not followed in the instant case. Kaiser Aluminum & Chemical Corp. v. FTC, 652 F.2d 1324 (7th Cir. 1981); United States v. International Harvester Co., 564 F.2d 769 (7th Cir. 1977).

II. THE COURT OF APPEALS FAILED TO WEIGH EVIDENCE OF THE BENEFICIAL EFFECTS OF THE MERGER AS AN ELEMENT OF ITS INJUNCTION ANALYSIS.

The standard for deciding whether a preliminary injunction should be granted are well-known. In Faheem-El v. Klincar, 841 F.2d 712, 716 (7th Cir. 1988), the Seventh Circuit listed four factors:

> (1) whether the plaintiff has a reasonable likelihood of success on the merits; (2) whether the plaintiff will have an adequate remedy at law or will be irreparably harmed if the injunction does not issue; (3) whether the threatened injury to the plaintiff outweighs the threatened harm the injunction may inflict on defendant; and (4) whether the granting of the preliminary injunction will disserve the public interest. Martin v. Helstad, 699 F.2d 387, 389 (7th Cir. 1983).

In affirming the district court's granting of an injunction, the Seventh Circuit completely ignored the fourth

criteria of its injunction standard, which required the district court to consider the benefits from the merger to the citizens of Rockford.[13/]

13/ Consideration of whether an injunction will disserve the public interest is consistent with a court's required antitrust analysis. This Court has consistently held that the purpose of the antitrust laws is to protect competition, not competitors. Brunswick Corp. v. Pueblo Bowl-O-Mat, Inc., 429 U.S. 477, 488 (1977). Thus, courts are required to decide whether the challenged transaction is likely to hurt consumers or the public interest. See Hospital Corp. of America v. FTC, 807 F.2d 1381, 1386 (7th Cir. 1986), cert. denied, 481 U.S. 1038 (1987); U.S. Dept. of Justice Revision of 1982 Merger Guidelines, 4 Trade Reg. Rep. (CCH) ¶1.0 (June 4, 1984). Under current antitrust analysis, viewing this proposed merger in the context of the health care market's structure and probable future, consumers and the public interest will benefit from the merger.

First, it is important to note that the financial health of hospitals depends on high occupancy rates.[14/] Both Rockford Memorial Hospital and SwedishAmerican Hospital have suffered from low occupancy rates. See 717 F. Supp at. 1294-5. A merger would allow the hospitals to have a higher rate of occupancy and would thereby reduce costs.

Second, by merging, the two hospitals could eliminate duplicative administrative and equipment costs. The elimination of duplicative costs and the increase in occupancy rates would allow the merged hospitals to charge less to patients.

14/ Dyer, Hospitals Saw Patient Margin Vanish in 1988, Hospitals (May 5, 1989) at 58.

Third, the trustees of the merged hospitals would have every incentive to keep prices from escalating because they are members of local businesses which would be directly affected by hikes in health-care prices.[15/] In fact, the Carilion court noted that:

> as a general rule hospital rates are lower, the fewer the number of hospitals in an area. In addition, charitable, nonprofit hospitals tend to charge lower rates than for-profit hospitals. Relative to other products and services consumers buy,

---

15/ The district court in United States v. Carilion Health System, 707 F. Supp. 840, 849 (W.D Va. 1989) stated: "Defendants' board of directors both include business leaders who can be expected to demand that the institutions use the savings achieved through the merger to reduce hospital charges, which are paid in many cases by employers, either directly or through insurance carriers."

hospital services are not price sensitive in a relevant market.[16/]

Fourth, consumers would benefit from the attraction of specialists to Rockford, which would be possible if the hospital were allowed to become a sophisticated regional health-care center able to provide care comparable to hospitals in other midwestern cities. In sum, a merger would improve the quality of health care in Rockford, reduce its costs, and strengthen competition.

16/ See Goldsmith, A Radical Prescription for Hospitals, Harv. Bus. Rev. (May/June 1989) at 111.

CONCLUSION

The court of appeals failed to consider, as a part of either its antitrust or injunction analysis, the beneficial effects of the merger by solely relying on a concentration analysis which conflicted with recent decisions of this Court and other courts of appeals. For these reasons, the Court should grant the Petition for a Writ of Certiorari.

Respectfully submitted,

Charles E. Box, Esq.
Mayor
(Counsel of Record)
Ronald N. Schultz, Esq.
Legal Director
City of Rockford
425 East State Street
Rockford, Illinois 61104
(815) 987-5540

0855t

Supreme Court, U.S.
FILED
AUG 23 1990
JOSEPH F. SPANIOL, JR.
CLERK

No. 90-162

IN THE
Supreme Court of the United States
OCTOBER TERM, 1990

ROCKFORD MEMORIAL CORPORATION and
SWEDISHAMERICAN CORPORATION,
Petitioners,

v.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,
Respondent.

On Petition for a Writ of Certiorari to the United States Court of Appeals for the Seventh Circuit

---

BRIEF OF VOLUNTARY HOSPITALS OF AMERICA, INC. AS AMICUS CURIAE SUPPORTING PETITIONERS

WILLIAM G. KOPIT *
EPSTEIN BECKER & GREEN, P.C.
1227 25th Street, N.W.
7th Floor
Washington, D.C. 20037
(202) 861-0900
Counsel for Voluntary Hospitals of America, Inc.

* Counsel of Record

WILSON - EPES PRINTING CO., INC. - 789-0096 - WASHINGTON, D.C. 20001

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
STATEMENT OF INTEREST	1
REASONS FOR GRANTING THE PETITION FOR A WRIT OF CERTIORARI	3
ARGUMENT	3
I. COMPETITION IN THE HOSPITAL MARKET DOES NOT FOLLOW THE COMPETITIVE PARADIGM	3
A. The Trend Toward Closures and Consolidations Is Fostered by Federal Payment Policies	4
B. Mergers of Not-For-Profit Hospitals Must Be Viewed in an Appropriate Context	6
C. The Circuit Court's Analysis Failed to Consider the Unique Features of the Hospital Market	8
II. SECTION 7 OF THE CLAYTON ACT DOES NOT REACH AFFILIATIONS BETWEEN NOT-FOR-PROFIT CHARITABLE HOSPITALS	13
III. THE STANDARD OF LIABILITY UNDER SECTION 1 OF THE SHERMAN ACT IS LESS RESTRICTIVE THAN THE STANDARD OF LIABILITY FOR SECTION 7 OF THE CLAYTON ACT	16
CONCLUSION	20

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

CASES: Page

American Hospital Ass'n v. Schweiker, 721 F.2d 170 (7th Cir. 1983), *cert. denied*, 466 U.S. 958 (1984) 10
Arizona v. Maricopa County Medical Soc'y, 457 U.S. 332 (1982) 18
Aspen Skiing Co. v. Aspen Highlands Skiing Corp., 472 U.S. 585 (1985) 17
Broadcast Music, Inc. v. Columbia Broadcasting Sys., Inc., 441 U.S. 1 (1979) 18, 19
Brown Shoe Co. v. United States, 370 U.S. 294 (1962) 17
Business Elecs. Corp. v. Sharp Elecs. Corp., 485 U.S. 717 (1988) 19
Cargill, Inc. v. Monfort of Colo., Inc., 479 U.S. 104 (1986) 19
Continental T.V., Inc. v. GTE Sylvania, Inc., 433 U.S. 36 (1977) 18
Copperweld Corp. v. Independence Tube Corp., 467 U.S. 752 (1984) 19
FTC v. Indiana Fed'n of Dentists, 476 U.S. 447 (1986) 18
Fishman v. Estate of Wirtz, 807 F.2d 520 (7th Cir. 1986) 18
Hospital Corp. of Am., 106 F.T.C. 361 (1985), *aff'd*, 807 F.2d 1381 (7th Cir. 1986), *cert. denied*, 481 U.S. 1038 (1987) 2
In re Adventist Health Sys./West, No. 9234 (F.T.C. Feb. 8, 1989) 14, 15
Lektro-Vend Corp. v. Vendo Co., 660 F.2d 255 (7th Cir. 1981), *cert. denied*, 455 U.S. 921 (1982) 18
Minnesota Mining & Mfg. Co. v. New Jersey Wood Finishing Co., 381 U.S. 311 (1965) 17
NCAA v. Board of Regents, 468 U.S. 85 (1984) 18, 19
National Soc'y of Professional Eng'rs v. United States, 435 U.S. 679 (1978) 18
Standard Oil Co. v. United States, 221 U.S. 1 (1911) 17, 18
Times-Picayune Publishing Co. v. United States, 345 U.S. 594 (1953) 18

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES—Continued

	Page
United States v. Carilion Health Sys., 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va.), *aff'd*, 892 F.2d 1042 (4th Cir. 1989)	10
United States v. Griffith, 334 U.S. 100 (1948), *overruled on other grounds by Copperweld Corp. v. Independent Tube Corp.*, 467 U.S. 752 (1984)	18
United States v. Grinnell Corp., 384 U.S. 563 (1966)	18
United States v. North Dakota Hosp. Ass'n, 640 F. Supp. 1028 (D.N.D. 1986)	6
United States v. Penn-Olin Chem. Co., 378 U.S. 158 (1964)	17
United States v. Philadelphia Nat'l Bank, 374 U.S. 321 (1963)	15, 17, 19
STATUTES:	
Clayton Act:	
Section 7, 15 U.S.C. § 18	13, 14, 15, 16, 17
Section 11, 15 U.S.C. § 21	13, 14, 15, 16
Federal Trade Commission Act, 15 U.S.C. §§ 41 *et seq.*	15
Section 4, 15 U.S.C. § 44	15
Section 5, 15 U.S.C. § 45	15, 16
Sherman Act:	
Section 1, 15 U.S.C. § 1	13, 16, 18, 19
Section 2, 15 U.S.C. § 2	17, 18
REGULATION:	
49 Fed. Reg. 29,827 (1984)	11
RULE:	
Sup. Ct. R. 37.2	1
LEGISLATIVE HISTORY:	
S. Rep. No. 1775, 81st Cong., 2d Sess. (1950)	15
H.R. Rep. No. 1191, 81st Cong., 2d Sess. (1949)	15
MISCELLANEOUS:	
AHA, *Annual Survey of Hospitals* (1983-1987)	5
AHA, *Hospital Statistics* (1989-90 ed.)	4

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES—Continued

Page

Bell, *U.S. Should Face Facts on Mergers,* Mod. Healthcare, Feb. 3, 1989, at 26 1
Burda, *Hospital Closures Top Record at 79,* Mod. Healthcare, Mar. 25, 1988, at 4 4
Burda, *Record 81 Hospitals Close,* Mod. Healthcare, Jan. 20, 1989, at 4 4
Burda, *Why Hospitals Close,* Mod. Healthcare, Mar. 24, 1989, at 24 1
Cherskov, *What's Driving Upcoming Mergers?,* Hospitals, Jan. 5, 1987, at 36 1
Coelen, *Hospital Ownership and Comparative Costs, reprinted in* Institute of Medicine, *For-Profit Enterprise in Health Care* 328 (1986) 8
Dyer, *Hospitals Saw Patient Margin Vanish in 1988,* Hospitals, May 5, 1989, at 56 1
Eskoz, et al., *The Relationship of Hospital Ownership and Service Composition to Hospital Services,* 6 Health Care Financing Rev. 51 (1985) 8
FTC, *Statement of Federal Trade Commission Concerning Horizontal Mergers* (June 14, 1982), *reprinted in* 2 Trade Reg. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 4516 (1982) 2
Feldstein, *Health Care Econ.* (1983) 6, 7
Fewer Hospital Beds Predicted by Year 2000, AHA News, June 20, 1988, at 3 5
Greene, *Consolidation Continues Among Nation's Hospitals,* Mod. Healthcare, Apr. 15, 1988, at 4 1
Health Care Investment Analysts, Inc., *Competitive Hospital Markets: Differences in Costs and Charges* (Apr. 9, 1990) 9
R. Hollingsworth & E. Hollingsworth, Institution for Social and Policy Studies, Yale University, *A Comparison of Non-Profit, For-Profit and Public Hospitals in the United States 1935 to the Present* (June 1986) 8
Inguanzo, *Are Consumers Sensitive to Hospital Costs?,* Hospitals, Feb. 1, 1985, at 68 6
Institute of Medicine, *For-Profit Enterprise in Health Care* (1986) 7, 8

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES—Continued

Page

J. Joyce, Economic Analysis Group, Antitrust Division, U.S. Dep't of Justice, *The Effect of Firm Organizational Structure on Price Fixing Deterrents* (1986) 11, 13

Kopit & McCann, *The Justice Department's Non-Profit Hospital Merger Policy: Forcing a Square Peg into a Round Hole, reprinted in* 3 Antitrust Health Care Chronicle, No. 4, at 3 (ABA Meeting in Honolulu, Haw. Aug. 6-9, 1989) 2

Kopit & McCann, *Toward a Definitive Antitrust Standard for Nonprofit Hospital Mergers,* 13 J. Health Pol., Pol'y & L. 635 (1988) 16

Letter from Donald S. Clark, Secretary, FTC, to Thomas Campbell, Esq., In re Adventist Health Sys./West, No. 881-0122 (Mar. 15, 1989) 13

Lewin, Derzon & Margulies, *Investor-Owneds and Nonprofits Differ in Economic Performance,* Hospitals, July 1, 1981, at 52 ..... 8, 12

Lewis, Eckels & Miller, *The Provision of Uncompensated Care By Not-For-Profit Hospitals,* 318 New Eng. J. Med. 1212 (1988) 12

Melnick & Zwanziger, *Hospital Behavior Under Competition and Cost-Containment Policies: The California Experience, 1980 to 1985,* 260 J.A.M.A. 2660 (1988) 10

Relman, *Are Voluntary Hospitals Caring for the Poor?,* 318 New Eng. J. Med. 1198 (1988) 12

Rising Numbers of Hospitals Forced to Close, N.Y. Times, June 23, 1988, at A17 ..... 4, 6

Robinson & Luft, *Competition and the Cost of Hospital Care, 1972 to 1982,* 257 J.A.M.A. 3241 (1987) 7, 10

Robinson & Luft, *Competition, Regulation, and Hospital Costs, 1982 to 1986,* 260 J.A.M.A. 2676 (1988) 10

Watt, Derzon, Renn, Schramm, Hahn & Pillari, *The Comparative Economic Performance of Investor-Owned Chain and Not-For-Profit Hospitals,* 314 New Eng. J. Med. 89 (1986) 7

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES—Continued

Page

Watt, et al., *The Effects of Ownership and Multi-Hospital System Membership on Hospital Functional Strategies and Economic Performance, reprinted in* Institute of Medicine, *For-Profit Enterprise in Health Care* 277 (1986) 8

Winslow, *Competitive Anomaly: Consumers Pay More in 2-Hospital Towns,* Wall St. J., June 6, 1990, at A1, col. 1 ..... 9, 1a

BRIEF OF VOLUNTARY HOSPITALS OF AMERICA, INC. AS AMICUS CURIAE SUPPORTING PETITIONERS

STATEMENT OF INTEREST

The Voluntary Hospitals of America, Inc. ("VHA"), as amicus curiae, submits this brief in support of the petition for a writ of certiorari in the above captioned case.[1] VHA is the nation's largest alliance of not-for-profit community-based voluntary hospitals, comprising over 650 hospitals and representing approximately 20% of the hospital beds in the United States.

Recent hospital economic trends evidence both a decline in inpatient admissions and a decline in the length of hospital stay per case, creating substantial overcapacity and resulting in an unparalleled number of hospital closures and consolidations. In many instances, mergers and consolidations between not-for-profit health care institutions in the same community represent the most promising way of avoiding the loss of access to medical services resulting from hospital closures.[2] VHA's not-for-profit hospital members are, therefore interested in the applicability of the antitrust laws to mergers between not-for-profit organizations.

At bottom, the government's argument in this case, endorsed by both the district court and the court of appeals, is that mergers of private not-for-profit hospitals may be invalidated merely because they result in market concentration statistics in excess of the government's generally applicable concentration standards. Yet the un-

---

[1] This brief is submitted with the consent of all parties, in accordance with Sup. Ct. R. 37.2. The written consents have been filed with the Clerk of the Court.

[2] *See, e.g.*, Dyer, *Hospitals Saw Patient Margin Vanish in 1988*, Hospitals, May 5, 1989, at 56; Burda, *Why Hospitals Close*, Mod. Healthcare, Mar. 24, 1989, at 24; Bell, *U.S. Should Face Facts on Mergers*, Mod. Healthcare, Feb. 3, 1989, at 26; Greene, *Consolidation Continues Among Nation's Hospitals*, Mod. Healthcare, Apr. 15, 1988, at 4; Cherskov, *What's Driving Upcoming Mergers?*, Hospitals, Jan. 5, 1987, at 36.

critical application of these market concentration standards is likely to invalidate most mergers of not-for-profit hospitals in this country.[3] It has been estimated that (using the government's market definition criteria) a merger of any two or more hospital facilities would violate the market concentration standards contained in the Justice Department's Merger Guidelines in 84% of the communities in this country which have more than one hospital.[4] *See* Kopit & McCann, *The Justice Department's Non-Profit Hospital Merger Policy: Forcing a Square Peg into a Round Hole, reprinted in* 3 Antitrust Health Care Chronicle, No. 4, at 3 (ABA Meeting in Honolulu, Haw. Aug. 6-9, 1989).

Even in concentrated markets, mergers of not-for-profit hospitals can have salutary results. Such mergers can reduce unnecessary duplication and costs, thereby significantly improving hospital efficiency. Of course, mergers between not-for-profit hospitals are not always pro-competitive, nor should such mergers be exempt from antitrust scrutiny. Where anti-competitive mergers take place they should be challenged and invalidated. In each case, the decision must be made on the basis of available evidence, not on the basis of strongly held, but empircally insupportable, beliefs.

Unless the appropriate standards of analysis are articulated by this Court, both not-for-profit hospitals seeking

---

[3] Thus, if the government's argument is permitted to stand the result will be fewer mergers and more failures. This result is hardly beneficial to consumers. Of course, if one of the hospitals is "failing," a merger might be permissible under the antitrust laws. But at that point, it is not clear that a merger can be accomplished.

[4] FTC, *Statement of Federal Trade Commission Concerning Horizontal Mergers* (June 14, 1982), *reprinted in* 2 Trade Reg. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 4516 (1982), does not explicitly rely on stated market concentration levels to trigger an investigation. However, in challenges to hospital mergers under the Clayton Act, the FTC has relied heavily upon market concentration statistics. *Hospital Corp. of Am.*, 106 F.T.C. 361 (1985), *aff'd*, 807 F.2d 1381 (7th Cir. 1986), *cert. denied*, 481 U.S. 1038 (1987).

to merge, and hospitals considering complaints to the government regarding these mergers, will be assessing their actions by the wrong standards, or even worse, acting in the absence of any authorative guidance at all. Because the circuit court's analysis in this case fails to explore either the unique aspects of the hospital market or the incentives that control the behavior of not-for-profit entities operating within that market, an erroneous and misleading signal has been sent to both hospitals and consumers, as well as to the courts that will be required to address subsequent hospital merger cases. The adverse public policy consequences of continued confusion in this critical area are both too obvious to mistake, and too serious to disregard.

REASONS FOR GRANTING THE PETITION FOR A WRIT OF CERTIORARI

This Court should grant a writ of certiorari in order to ensure that correct guidance is given to not-for-profit hospitals considering consolidations, and that appropriate standards are utilized in distinguishing those mergers which are beneficial to consumers from those which are harmful.

ARGUMENT

I. COMPETITION IN THE HOSPITAL MARKET DOES NOT FOLLOW THE COMPETITIVE PARADIGM

Despite the attention given to the alleged emergence of "competition" in health care, largely a result of health maintenance organizations ("HMOs") and preferred provider organizations ("PPOs"), which may select hospitals based, in part, on price, there are still significant differences between hospital markets and the competitive paradigm. Indeed, to say that hospitals operate in anything approximating a "free market" misses the point. Thus, existing hospital capacity was, in large part, developed as a result of the federal Hill-Burton program which funded the building of hospitals, and of the reim-

bursement policies of the Medicare program which, until 1983, financed hospitals' services on the basis of their costs. Similarly, there can be little doubt that the recently enacted Prospective Payment System ("PPS")—which changed the basis of Medicare payment for services to a fixed price per admission—has been a major factor in forcing a reduction in duplication of services, and the consequent increase in over-capacity.[5] Thus, the number of hospitals in any market today has far more to do with federal policy than with the operation of market forces.

A. The Trend Toward Closures and Consolidations Is Fostered by Federal Payment Policies

Most hospitals in this country are not-for-profit charitable institutions, and it cannot be disputed that the trend among these hospitals is toward closure or consolidation.[6] Annual survey data from the American Hospital Association ("AHA") shows that closures increased steadily between 1982, when only 23 hospitals ceased operation, and 1988, when a record number of 81 hospitals closed.[7] Moreover, between 1982 and 1986, 79 hospital mergers occurred, 50 of which took place between 1984

---

[5] Curiously, the Medicare program continues to reimburse hospitals on a cost basis for their capital costs. Thus, to the extent that the existence of excess capacity creates higher costs, the government actually pays more.

[6] There are currently 3,242 not-for-profit hospitals, compared with 790 for-profit hospitals. In addition, there are 1,501 state and local government hospitals and 342 federal government hospitals. AHA, *Hospital Statistics* 20 (1989-90 ed.)

[7] *See* Burda, *Record 81 Hospitals Close*, Mod. Healthcare, Jan. 20, 1989, at 4; Burda, *Hospital Closures Top Record at 79*, Mod. Healthcare, Mar. 25, 1988, at 4. A recent survey of 1,419 hospital officials found that 48% believe that their institutions are vulnerable to financial failure in the next five years. For hospitals with fewer than 100 beds, 63% said they are at risk of closing. *Rising Numbers of Hospitals Forced to Close*, N.Y. Times, June 23, 1988, at A17.

and 1986.[8] Recent estimates indicate that by the year 2000 approximately 20% of the current acute care bed capacity will be closed.[9]

The reasons for this trend are well known. The utilization of hospital services has declined dramatically over the last several years.[10] Inpatient hospital admissions fell .5% in 1983, 4% in 1984, 4.6% in 1985, 2.1% in 1986, .6% in 1988, and .7% in 1988. In total, over four million fewer people were admitted to hospitals in 1988 than were admitted in 1982. Concurrent with these reductions in admissions, inpatient lengths of stay have declined. The net result of these trends is the creation of substantial overcapacity: fewer patients are staying fewer days than in the first part of the 1980's.

The change in the federal Medicare payment system implemented in 1984 has been a significant contributor to the statistical trends affecting hospitals. At that time, Medicare, which accounts for approximately 40% of the average hospital's revenue, ceased its system of cost reimbursement of most hospital services. PPS pays hospitals a predetermined sum for each Medicare patient based on that patient's specific diagnosis. If the cost of treating the patient exceeds the amount paid by Medicare, the hospital (except in rare "outlier" cases) must absorb the difference regardless of the hospital's charge structure. Moreover, the federal government has announced that it does not intend to increase Medicare payments in proportion to increases in nursing costs and other costs incurred in hospitals.[11] Indeed, the former

---

[8] *AHA Annual Survey of Hospitals* (1983-1987) (unpublished tabulations).

[9] *Fewer Hospital Beds Predicted by Year 2000,* AHA News, June 20, 1988, at 3.

[10] The utilization and economic data which follow are from annual data compiled by AHA. These data are published each year in the May 5 issue of *Hospitals* magazine.

[11] The trend has already led to a steady decline in hospital revenue margins. Since 1984, total net revenue margins have declined 24%

deputy director of the Medicare program was quoted as stating that because of Medicare payment constraints, hospital margins may be "close to zero," but that "we could do just fine with fewer hospitals. The question is whether the right hospitals will go out of business." [12]

B. Mergers of Not-For-Profit Hospitals Must Be Viewed in an Appropriate Context

Largely as a result of health insurance, price sensitivity typically is not an important element in the purchase of hospital services for the bulk of the population.[13] Moreover, the Medicare PPS payment program, described above, is simply a substituted form of regulation. There is no pretense of market pricing under PPS.[14]

The different economic behavior of individual not-for-profit hospitals suggests an even more important reason for viewing mergers of such hospitals as distinct from mergers of most commercial institutions. Indeed, the

---

and net patient revenue margins have declined 95% in the same period. In 1987, the average hospital earned just one dollar of surplus on each $1,000 of patient revenue. By 1988, aggregate patient revenue margins fell to zero.

[12] New York Times, *supra.*

[13] Health insurance diminishes the impact of price differences for a simple reason—consumers are not significantly affected by changes in hospital charges. Some prepaid medical plans, e.g., HMOs and PPOs, may represent an exception to the general rule, but in many areas HMO and PPO market penetration is low, although typically increasing. Moreover, larger discounts to HMOs may simply mean higher prices for others given hospitals' need to cost shift. Inguanzo, *Are Consumers Sensitive to Hospital Costs?*, Hospitals, Feb. 1, 1985, at 68; *see also* Feldstein, *Health Care Econ.* 93-101 (1983) (and research cited therein); *United States v. North Dakota Hosp. Ass'n,* 640 F. Supp. 1028 (D.N.D. 1986).

[14] Thus, for most not-for-profit hospitals, almost half of their revenues come from governmental payers which set "prices" outside of any market mechanism. A large number of hospitals also are subject to constraints imposed by other large buyers, and to mandatory or voluntary rate review at the state level.

standard presumption that firms in less concentrated markets will offer lower prices or higher quality is based on the assumption that firms seek to maximize profits or surplus. Yet, this assumption is empirically inappropriate for not-for-profit hospitals in many communities across the country.

Researchers have attributed numerous goals other than profit maximization to these institutions. These goals include maximization of output, maximization of quality, maximization of charity care, maximization of community well-being, and maximization of doctors' incomes.[15] While none of these goals is universally recognized as the sole motive for not-for-profit hospitals, research in health economics is seldom based on the assumption that not-for-profit hospitals primarily seek to maximize hospital prices, or profits.

The price-setting decisions of most not-for-profit hospitals reflect this point.[16] Unlike for-profit organizations, not-for-profit hospitals traditionally have set prices according to their financial requirements rather than their perceptions of market-clearing prices. Indeed, published research demonstrates that charges at not-for-profit hospitals, on average, are less than charges for similar services at comparable for-profit hospitals. These differences appear to reflect differences in pricing strategy, rather than simple differences in underlying costs.[17] Thus, in the words of one study,

---

[15] Robinson & Luft, *Competition and the Cost of Hospital Care, 1972 to 1982*, 257 J.A.M.A. 3241, 3244 (1987); Institute of Medicine, *For-Profit Enterprise in Health Care* (*"IOM Study"*) 21-23 (1986); Feldstein, *supra*, at 213-23.

[16] Of course, not all not-for-profit hospitals behave this way. In each case, the actual behavior is a question of fact to be determined on the evidence in the record. Nevertheless, empirical research demonstrates that there is no support for a blanket presumption that not-for-profit hospitals behave like commercial entities.

[17] Watt, Derzon, Renn, Schramm, Hahn & Pillari, *The Comparative Economic Performance of Investor-Owned Chain and Not-For-*

> [p]roprietary hospitals, whether new or old affiliates in a chain, were ten percent more costly per adjusted patient-day than independent voluntary hospitals—and were more expensive than hospitals in voluntary or public chains,—with either old or new affiliations.

R. Hollingsworth & E. Hollingsworth, Institution for Social and Policy Studies, Yale University, *A Comparison of Non-Profit, For-Profit and Public Hospitals in the United States 1935 to the Present* (June 1986).

C. The Circuit Court's Analysis Failed to Consider the Unique Features of the Hospital Market

The circuit court's opinion pays lip service to the principle that anti-competitive effects must be established in the context of the particular market being examined.

> It is regrettable that antitrust cases are decided on the basis of theoretical guesses as to what particular market-structure characteristics portend for competition . . . . We would like to see more effort put into studying the actual effect of concentration on price in the hospital industry as in other industries. If the government is right in these cases, then, other things being equal, hospital prices should be higher in markets with fewer hospitals. This is a studiable hypothesis, by modern methods of multivariate statistical analysis, and some studies have been conducted correlating prices and concentration in the hospital industry. Kopit & McCann, *Toward a Definitive Antitrust Standard for Nonprofit Hospital Mergers*, 13 Journal of Health Politics, Policy

---

Profit Hospitals, 314 New Eng. J. Med. 89 (1986); *IOM Study, supra*, at 80-85; Coelen, *Hospital Ownership and Comparative Costs, reprinted in IOM Study, supra*, at 328-29; Watt, et al., *The Effects of Ownership and Multi-Hospital System Membership on Hospital Functional Strategies and Economic Performance, in IOM Study, supra*, at 277-80; Eskoz, et al., *The Relationship of Hospital Ownership and Service Composition to Hospital Services*, 6 Health Care Financing Rev. 51 (1985); Lewin, Derzon, & Margulies, *Investor-Owneds and Nonprofits Differ in Economic Performance*, Hospitals, July 1, 1981, at 52.

& Law 635, 645-46 and n.30 (1988) (discussing studies).

Pet. App. B at b42-b43.

Nevertheless, the Court went on to dismiss the significance of these studies by stating that "this literature is at an early and inconclusive stage." *Id.* That assertion is simply wrong. In reality, the data is overwhelming that higher market concentration among not-for-profit hospitals does not typically result in higher prices to consumers.[18]

Only six days after the opinion of the circuit court was issued, Health Care Investment Analysts, Inc. released a report entitled, *Competitive Hospital Markets: Differences in Costs and Charges* (Apr. 9, 1990), taken from a data base which included approximately 6,000 hospitals throughout the United States. The study concluded that "[c]harges per case were 24 percent higher in the most competitive markets (four or more hospitals) when compared with the least competitive (one-hospital) and 14 percent higher when compared with hospitals located in moderately competitive markets (two-and-three hospital markets)." App. A, *infra*, at 5a. Similarly, on June 6, 1990, the Wall Street Journal ran a front page article by Ron Winslow entitled, *Competitive Anomaly: Consumers Pay More in 2-Hospital Towns.* That article stated that "[i]n general, hospital costs in two-hospital towns . . . [were] 30% higher than in one-hospital communities, according to a survey by Booz-Allen & Hamilton, Chicago consultants." App. B, *infra*, at 7a. Indeed, substantial evidence to the same effect was introduced by the defendants' economic expert, David M. Eisenstadt,

---

[18] While the definitive causes of this phenomenon are not known, it is probable that the existence of insurance plays a significant role. That is, neither physicians nor their patients typically make choices among hospitals based primarily on price. Thus, hospitals compete for physicians—and their patients—based on facilities, amenities, and services, driving costs and prices up. In addition, it is entirely plausible to assume that not-for-profit hospitals are less likely to exercise market power, even where it may exist.

Ph.D., in *United States v. Carilion Health Sys.*, 707 F. Supp. 840 (W.D. Va.), *aff'd*, 892 F.2d 1042 (4th Cir. 1989). Dr. Eisenstadt testified that four separate studies which he conducted involving not-for-profit hospitals, demonstrated no correlation between more concentrated markets and higher hospital prices. App. C, *infra*, at 17a-23a. These studies merely confirm a number of other studies contained in the publication cited by the circuit court.[19]

For many patients, e.g., government patients such as Medicare and Medicaid beneficiaries, hospitals have no market power at all, regardless of the degree of market concentration.[20] Hospital charges, or prices, are irrelevant to government patients, and to the government. Regardless of those charges, the hospital receives no more than the fixed amount which the government pays for each diagnosis. With regard to certain other patients, e.g., indemnity insurance patients, all hospitals have a measure of market power regardless of market concen-

---

[19] *See also* Robinson & Luft, *Competition and the Cost of Hospital Care, 1972 to 1982, supra*; Robinson & Luft, *Competition, Regulation, and Hospital Costs, 1982 to 1986*, 260 J.A.M.A. 2676 (1988); Melnick & Zwanziger, *Hospital Behavior Under Competition and Cost-Containment Policies: The California Experience, 1980 to 1985*, 260 J.A.M.A. 2660 (1988). The later work of Robinson and Luft indicates that the relationship may be reversed in unconcentrated markets. That is, in markets with more than 10 hospitals, increases in market concentration may lead to higher costs, if not prices. Of course, most markets have less than 10 hospitals, and mergers in unconcentrated markets are unlikely to prompt challenges in any event.

[20] Virtually every hospital accepts Medicare beneficiaries. Many not-for-profit hospitals have received federal assistance through the Hill-Burton program, and all such hospitals are required, by law, to provide care to Medicare and Medicaid beneficiaries in perpetuity. *American Hospital Ass'n v. Schweiker*, 721 F.2d 170 (7th Cir. 1983), *cert. denied*, 466 U.S. 958 (1984). Moreover, as a practical matter, no hospital can refuse to provide care to Medicare beneficiaries. The volume of revenues provided by the Medicare program, which is by far the largest single payor for most hospitals, is simply too great for any hospital to ignore.

tration because increases in prices or charges by the hospital are not likely to result in shifts of patients to other hospitals. Thus, the critical question that must be asked in any hospital merger case is not whether the hospital has market power, but whether the merger increases defendants' market power and, if so, whether that increased market power is more likely to be used to the detriment of consumers. If the answer to either of those questions is no, the merger should not be held to violate the antitrust laws.[21] Unfortunately, neither the district court nor the circuit court addressed these questions.

Rather than providing any detailed discussion of the possible workings of not-for-profit hospitals, the court of appeals simply dismissed evidence of possible differences in motivations and behavior by labelling those differences "will-o'-the-wisps," and indicating that the district court was free to disregard them, which it did. Pet. App. B at b44. However, the district court's dismissal of the defendants' evidence was itself based on an earlier decision of the circuit court in which the same Judge Posner, who authored the circuit court's opinion in this case, in conclusory terms, asserted that " 'nonprofit form does not change human nature.' " Pet. App. A at a172 (citation omitted). While that may be true, it is equally true that incentives can, and do, change human behavior.

This point has been recognized by one of the Department of Justice's own economists who stated in a published paper that "[a]nalyses which ignore [a] firm['s] organizational and financial structure are incomplete inso much as these factors are crucial to the incentives and costs confronted by the decision maker." J. Joyce, Economic Analysis Group, Antitrust Division, U.S. Dep't of Justice, *The Effect of Firm Organizational Structure on Price Fixing Deterrents* (1986).

---

[21] Indeed, the Department of Justice's 1984 Merger Guidelines are based on the premise that "mergers should not be permitted *to create or enhance 'market power' or to facilitate its exercise.*" 49 Fed. Reg. 29,827 (1984) (emphasis added).

The available data supports the contention that incentives affect behavior. Thus, recent studies conclude that not-for-profit hospitals devote substantially more of their resources to uncompensated care.[22] Lewin, Eckels & Miller, *The Provision of Uncompensated Care By Not-For-Profit Hospitals*, 318 New Eng. J. Med. 1212 (1988); Relman, *Are Voluntary Hospitals Caring for the Poor?*, 318 New Eng. J. Med. 1198 (1988).

Thus, at the extreme, most people would recognize that a religious hospital run by the Sisters of Mercy or the Daughters of Charity is unlikely to have precisely the same operational philosophy as a for-profit hospital controlled by a group of Ivan Boesky wannabees, accountable to their shareholders or themselves. Clearly, the economic and non-economic incentives imposed on not-for-profit hospitals can be different in many cases from the incentives imposed on for-profit hospitals. Any adequate analysis of actual and/or likely effects of a merger between not-for-profit hospitals must consider possible differences and take them into account. Reliance on labels, or asserted platitudes about human nature, simply will not suffice.

Significantly, administrators in not-for-profit hospitals are not likely to be rewarded for increasing price or profits. Moreover, members of the Board of Trustees, by definition, cannot benefit from their ownership in stock of the corporation. Indeed, the Trustees in most not-for-profit hospitals are likely to be, as they were in *Rockford*, members of the business community whose companies pay the tab for increased hospital costs. Such people have no incentive to permit their hospitals to raise prices unnecessarily. Instead, they have every incentive to keep prices as low as possible. With these organizational characteristics, antitrust violations based on an exercise of

---

[22] Although not-for-profit hospitals devote a disproportionate amount of resources to uncompensated care, compared to for-profit hospitals, they nevertheless have lower charges and costs. Lewin, Derzon & Margulies, *supra*, at 52-58.

market power are less likely to occur in not-for-profit situations than they are in purely commercial contexts. "Antitrust violations are perpetrated by individuals that personally gain from committing them. They are likely to have [some] ownership interests in the firms with which they are associated." J. Joyce, *supra*, at 20-21. This conclusion is particularly important where, as here, the applicable legal standard—Section 1 of the Sherman Act—does not permit a finding of liability under circumstances where such liability could be imposed under Section 7 of the Clayton Act.

II. SECTION 7 OF THE CLAYTON ACT DOES NOT REACH AFFILIATIONS BETWEEN NOT-FOR-PROFIT CHARITABLE HOSPITALS

Although the circuit court concluded that Section 7 of the Clayton Act, 15 U.S.C. § 18, is inapplicable to the petitioners' affiliation, it went on to assert that the government's problem was simply that it made the wrong argument. Pet. App. B at b14. According to the circuit court, the Federal Trade Commission ("FTC") does have jurisdiction over not-for-profit hospital mergers under Section 7 through the application of Section 11 of the Clayton Act, 15 U.S.C. § 21. Thus, the teaching of the circuit court's analysis is that Section 7 of the Clayton Act will apply to other mergers of not-for-profit hospitals.

Essentially, the circuit court adopted the analysis of a recent FTC ruling which indicated that the FTC believes it has Clayton Act jurisdiction over asset acquisitions (and presumably mergers) of not-for-profit hospitals, as a result of Section 11 of the Clayton Act, which grants the FTC authority to enforce Section 7.[23]

Section 11 confers authority to enforce Section 7 against "the persons . . . subject thereto." 15 U.S.C. § 21. Thus, the plain language of the statute requires that an organization be deemed within the scope of Sec-

---

[23] Letter from Donald S. Clark, Secretary, FTC, to Thomas Campbell, Esq., In re Adventist Health Sys./West, No. 881-0122 (Mar. 15, 1989).

tion 7 before Section 11 applies. Yet Section 7 plainly is limited to asset acquisitions by entities "subject to the jurisdiction of the [FTC]." To hold that the phrase "subject to the jurisdiction of the FTC" contained in Section 7 must be defined in reference to Section 11, which in turn refers back to Section 7, is to construe the statute as the functional equivalent of a game of perpetual intellectual ping-pong, with no demonstrable exit point. Indeed, one of the FTC's own hearing examiners has recognized the difficulty of the argument.

> [The FTC] point[s] out that since Section 11 confers authority on the FTC to enforce compliance with Section 7 by "the persons . . . subject thereto," one must look to Section 7 to determine who those persons are, and Section 7 states that those persons are ones "who are subject to the jurisdiction" of the FTC. [Defendants] argue, and I agree, that it is not reasonable to refer . . . to Section 11 to determine who those persons are. It seems to me more reasonable to conclude that the words "subject to the jurisdiction of "[sic] in Section 7 require reference to Section 5 of the FTC Act.

Order Ruling on Respondent's Motion to Dismiss, *In re Adventist Health Sys./West*, No. 9234 (F.T.C. Feb. 8, 1989) (Lewis F. Parker, A.L.J.)

The illogic of the circuit court's view is also evidenced by the fact that prior to 1950, Section 7 of the Clayton Act did not cover not-for-profit charitable entities. It was concerned only with stock transactions, as the circuit court concedes. Pet. App. B at b10-b14. Prior to 1950, therefore, Congress clearly did not intend Section 11 to provide the FTC with enforcement authority over not-for-profit charitable entities. Indeed, with regard to Section 7 as it then existed, such enforcement authority would have been meaningless. Significantly, when Congress expanded the scope of Section 7 in 1950, it did *not* expand the scope of Section 11 in any way which could be read to have expanded the FTC's enforcement authority. Rather, it merely made the remedies of Section 11 co-

extensive with the proscriptions of Section 7.[24] The addition of the limiting language "subject to the jurisdiction of the FTC," which was included in the amendment to Section 7 regarding acquisitions of assets, is hardly consistent with an intent to expand the FTC's jurisdiction over not-for-profit entities. Indeed, the circuit court's interpretation of the amendment renders the limiting language of Section 7's asset-acquisition provision ("subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal Trade Commission") surplusage, and defeats the logical and congressionally-expressed intent to harmonize the asset acquisition and stock acquisition provisions of Section 7. In contrast, interpreting the language as referring to the FTC Act would conform the treatment of asset acquisitions to the treatment previously accorded stock transactions. Neither would apply to not-for-profits.

That Section 11 confers no independent authority is further illuminated by the fact that the Federal Trade Commission Act, 15 U.S.C. §§ 41 *et seq.*, is the fundamental charter of the FTC.[25] All of the FTC's investigatory powers (and, indeed, its legal basis for existence) are contained within that Act. As stated by the administrative law judge in *Adventist Health System/West*, it is not reasonable to assume that Congress' reference to the jurisdiction of the FTC meant anything other than jurisdiction under the FTC's fundamental charter—i.e., the FTC Act. Thus, this Court, in *United States v. Philadelphia Nat'l Bank*, 374 U.S. 321 (1963), found the limits of the FTC's jurisdiction for purposes of Section 7 to be defined by Section 5 of the FTC Act, 15 U.S.C.

---

[24] *See* S. Rep. No. 1775, 81st Cong., 2d Sess. 9-11 (1950) (the Senate bill was the version adopted by Congress). The Senate report's description of the amendments to Section 11 is devoid of reference to the FTC's jurisdiction. *Id.* at 2-3. *See also* H.R. Rep. No. 1191, 81st Cong., 1st Sess. 5-6 (1949).

[25] The Commission's charter is delimited by Section 4 of that Act, 15 U.S.C. § 44, which defines, inter alia, the "persons" over whom the Commission has jurisdiction. Such persons do not include entities not operated for their own profit or the profit of their members.

§ 45, not Section 11 of the Clayton Act. 374 U.S. at 336. The circuit court's analysis completely disregards this point, and, indeed, fails to even discuss it.[26] Mergers of not-for-profit hospitals must be judged under Section 1 of the Sherman Act, 15 U.S.C. § 1, not under Section 7 of the Clayton Act.

III. THE STANDARD OF LIABILITY UNDER SECTION 1 OF THE SHERMAN ACT IS LESS RESTRICTIVE THAN THE STANDARD OF LIABILITY FOR SECTION 7 OF THE CLAYTON ACT

The circuit court also held that even if Section 7 of the Clayton Act does not apply to not-for-profit mergers, the standard for evaluation should be no different under Section 1 of the Sherman Act. Yet the very existence of Section 7 of the Clayton Act indicates that Congress believed that the Sherman Act imposed a less restrictive standard of liability. Prior to the initial enactment of the Clayton Act in 1914, Congress engaged in a comprehensive analysis of the limitations of the Sherman Act. Again, begining in 1939, Congress undertook an 11-year debate which resulted in the 1950 Amendments to Section 7. Therefore, unless Congress is to be deemed to have embarked in two lengthy episodes of legislative wheel-spinning, the standards of liability under the two acts must be different.

In this regard, the express language of Section 7 of the Clayton Act differs substantially from the language of Section 1 of the Sherman Act. Section 7 speaks of acquisitions and mergers the results of which "may be substantially to lessen competition," 15 U.S.C. § 18, but Section 1 speaks to contracts "in restraint of trade." 15 U.S.C. § 1. The legislative history of Section 7 makes clear that the Clayton Act's intent is to address potential

---

[26] Unlike the district court, the circuit court apparently conceded the government's other arguments regarding the applicability of Section 7 are without merit. For a general discussion of the merits of these arguments see generally, Kopit & McCann, *Toward a Definitive Antitrust Standard for Nonprofit Hospital Mergers*, 13 J. Health Pol., Pol'y & L. 635 (1988).

restraints in their "incipiency," before they ripen into conduct which could be prohibited by the Sherman Act. *See Brown Shoe Co. v. United States*, 370 U.S. 294, 318 n.32 (1962). In contrast, the Sherman Act requires anti-competitive conduct creating an actual restraint of trade.[27]

As this Court has repeatedly and consistently stated:

> [A] Clayton Act proceeding require[s] proof only of a potential anti-competitive effect while the Sherman Act carries the more onerous burden of proof of an actual restraint.

Minnesota Mining & Mfg. Co. v. New Jersey Wood Finishing Co., 381 U.S. 311, 323 (1965).[28] There can be no such restraint without conduct that is anti-competitive in its purpose and/or effect.

The Sherman Act requirement of anti-competitive conduct is perhaps most apparent in cases arising under Section 2 of the Sherman Act, 15 U.S.C. § 2. In such cases, it is not the mere possession of economic power that is condemned, rather a violation requires the exercise (or attempted exercise) of such power through predatory or exclusionary conduct. *Aspen Skiing Co. v. Aspen Highlands Skiing Corp.*, 472 U.S. 585, 595, 598-99 (1985). *See also Standard Oil Co. v. United States*, 221

---

[27] The district court, relying exclusively on Section 7, stated accordingly: "proof of actual anti-competitive practices is not required; rather, evidence that these practices are likely to occur in the future is all that is necessary." Pet. App. A at a139.

[28] Similarly, *United States v. Penn-Olin Chem. Co.*, 378 U.S. 158, 170 (1964) ("the mandate of the Congress [with regard to Section 7] is in terms of the probability of a lessening of substantial competition, not in terms of a tangible present restraint"); *Philadelphia Nat'l Bank*, 374 U.S. at 355 ("[Not] every violation of Section 7, as amended, would necessarily be a violation of the Sherman Act."); *Brown Shoe Co.*, 370 U.S. at 318 ("Congress rejected, as inappropriate to the problem it sought to remedy, the application to Section 7 cases of the standards for judging the legality of business combinations adopted by the courts in dealing with cases arising under the Sherman Act.").

U.S. 1, 75-76 (1911) (defining the concern of Section 2 as the "intent and purpose to maintain the dominancy . . ., not as a result of normal methods of industrial development, but by new means . . . with the purpose of excluding others from the trade").[29]

The requirement of anti-competitive conduct is no less present under Section 1. *Standard Oil*, 221 U.S. at 61. *United States v. Griffith*, 334 U.S. 100, 106-07 (1948), *overruled on other grounds by Copperweld Corp. v. Independence Tube Co.*, 467 U.S. 752 (1984). Conduct that is plainly anti-competitive—i.e., conduct involving so-called "naked restraints"—may be readily condemned without elaborate analysis of market consequences, but conduct that has the potential to enhance economic efficiency is condemned only upon a demonstration of *actual* anti-competitive effect. *NCAA v. Board of Regents*, 468 U.S. 85, 103 (1984); *Broadcast Music, Inc. v. Columbia Broadcasting Sys., Inc.*, 441 U.S. 1 (1979); *FTC v. Indiana Fed'n of Dentists*, 476 U.S. 447 (1986).

In some cases, the existence of the anti-competitive conduct necessary to establish a violation of Section 1 is clear from the nature of the agreement itself. *Continental T.V., Inc. v. GTE Sylvania, Inc.*, 433 U.S. 36, 49-50 (1977).[30] Other agreements, while not per se illegal, may be so plainly anti-competitive in their effect that they also can be condemned without elaborate inquiry into actual market consequences. *National Soc'y of Professional Eng'rs v. United States*, 435 U.S. 679, 690-92 (1978); *Indiana Fed'n of Dentists.* However, in other

[29] *See also United States v. Grinnell Corp.*, 384 U.S. 563, 570-71 (1966); *Times-Picayune Publishing Co. v. United States*, 345 U.S. 594, 626 (1953); *United States v. Griffith*, 334 U.S. 100 (1948), *overruled on other grounds by Copperweld Corp. v. Independence Tube Co.*, 467 U.S. 752 (1984); *Fishman v. Estate of Wirtz*, 807 F.2d 520 (7th Cir. 1986); *Lektro-Vend Corp. v. Vendo Co.*, 660 F.2d 255 (7th Cir. 1981), *cert. denied*, 455 U.S. 921 (1982).

[30] Thus, certain manifestly anti-competitive agreements, such as those to fix prices, or divide markets, are per se illegal. 433 U.S. at 49-50. *See also Arizona v. Maricopa County Medical Soc'y*, 457 U.S. 332, 344 n.15 (1982).

cases, the existence of anti-competitive conduct cannot be inferred from the mere existence of an agreement. *See Business Elecs. Corp. v. Sharp Elecs. Corp.*, 485 U.S. 717, 734-35 (1988) (refusal to condemn agreement to terminate competing distributor without examination of market consequences). Such cases require an inquiry into the actual competitive consequences of an alleged restraint. *See NCAA*, 468 U.S. at 103-04.

Mergers typically are not naked restraints. They "hold the promise of increasing a firm's efficiency and enabling it to compete more effectively." *Copperweld Corp. v. Independence Tube Corp.*, 467 U.S. 752, 768 (1984). *See also Broadcast Music*, 441 U.S. at 23. Unless it can be established that the agreements result in adverse economic consequences to consumers, the anti-competitive conduct necessary to establish a Section 1 violation may not merely be inferred.

Of course, after consummation of a merger, evidence of predatory or supra-competitive pricing or output restrictions through collusion, or otherwise, would satisfy the requirement of anti-competitive conduct necessary to establish a violation under the Sherman Act. *See Cargill, Inc. v. Monfort of Colo., Inc.*, 479 U.S. 104, 123 (1986) (Stevens, J. dissenting). On the other hand, where a merger has not been consummated, anti-competitive conduct must be established differently. Plainly, evidence of an anti-competitive purpose or motive—e.g., a motive to drive up prices—would satisfy the requirement by transforming an otherwise ambiguous arrangement into one that is anti-competitive. Similarly, evidence of predatory pricing, or other predatory or exclusionary conduct could furnish the requisite nexus between an economically ambiguous agreement and anti-competitive effect. On the other hand, under Section 1 of the Sherman Act, anti-competitive conduct may not merely be inferred from a merger agreement alone, nor from the increased market shares implicated by the agreement. In this regard, the circuit court's analysis is incorrect.

Battle Over a Machine

One early battle was over a $2 million magnetic resonance imaging machine, the state of the art in diagnostic technology. At first, the hospitals planned to acquire one jointly. But when a group of doctors allied with Borgess (and unaffected by certificate-of-need requirements) bought their own MRI, Borgess acquired a half interest in the doctors' machine instead.

Despite agreements to assure Bronson doctors access to the MRI, "it's turned out that we've been at a disadvantage," says Patric E. Ludwig, Bronson's chief executive officer. Now Bronson intends to acquire its own MRI, a mobile version that can be hauled from hospital to hospital. But the Borgess physicians recently won approval for a mobile unit of their own.

Bronson added open-heart surgery to its fledgling cardiology service in 1987. That nettled Borgess, which has done 7,000 open-heart operations.

Last-Minute Transfer

State health officials ordered Bronson to shut down the service, on the ground that it lacked a permit. Bronson says Borgess provoked the action, something Borgess denies. In any event, Bronson says the order forced one patient, on the eve of his scheduled surgery, to be transferred—to Borgess—for the operation.

Then the state decided it lacked authority to stop Bronson from doing open-heart surgery and permitted the procedures to resume. But Borgess challenged that decision with a pending lawsuit.

"You have a hard time convincing me that you need two heart programs in this town," says R. Timothy Stack, president of Borgess.

"They wanted to maintain a monopoly on that service," replies Mr. Ludwig.

Businesses Gets Involved

Finally, local businesses just couldn't take it anymore —and not only because of increased costs resulting from duplicated services. Because reimbursements from Medicaid and Medicare don't keep pace with costs, both Borgess and Bronson (as well as hospitals around the country) shift a portion of those costs to their paying customers, effectively charging them extra.

Upjohn and other leading companies, many of which have executives on the boards of both hospitals, began demanding some sort of cooperation. In mid-1987, the chief executives of the two hospitals began merger talks. That led to the formation of First Health Development Corp., a company comprising board members and doctors from both institutions.

"The joke in town is that they took the guns off the helicopters during merger negotiations," says Kevin Fickenscher, an assistant dean at Michigan State.

First Health's plan wasn't to eliminate competition but to redefine it so the combined hospital would compete with other hospitals in the region. In October 1988, after over a year of courtship, Bronson and Borgess announced intentions to consolidate.

Almost immediately, the romance turned rocky. In December, Bronson won its fight to resume open-heart surgery and refused to delay the service until negotiations were completed. In January, First Health decided to name a chief executive. The candidates: Borgess's Mr. Stack and Bronson's Mr. Ludwig. The result: a 4-4 vote, deadlocked along loyalty lines. First Health decided to leave the decision up to the board of the combined hospital.

Canon Law

Then came the religious issues. Bronson's Methodist affiliation is little more than a formality, but at Borgess, each day begins with a prayer over the hospital intercom.

CONCLUSION

The issues involving the proper standards for evaluating mergers of not-for-profit hospitals are too important to ignore. The Court should grant a writ of certiorari in order to provide authoritative guidance for distinguishing between those mergers and consolidation of not-for-profit hospitals which are pro-competitive and those that are not.

Respectfully submitted,

WILLIAM G. KOPIT *
EPSTEIN BECKER & GREEN, P.C.
1227 25th Street, N.W.
7th Floor
Washington, D.C. 20037
(202) 861-0900
Counsel for Voluntary Hospitals of America, Inc.

* Counsel of Record

APPENDICES

APPENDICES

APPENDIX A

[Health Care Investment Analysts, Inc., *Competitive Hospital Markets: Differences in Costs and Charges* (1990)]

COMPETITIVE HOSPITAL MARKETS:

DIFFERENCES IN COSTS AND CHARGES

An internal research study conducted by

HEALTH CARE INVESTMENT ANALYSTS, INC.
207 East Redwood Street, Suite 400
Baltimore, Maryland 21202

April 9, 1990

Conclusions and data contained herein have been obtained from sources considered accurate and reliable. Health Care Investment Analysts, Inc. makes no guarantee as to such accuracy and disclaims any legal responsibility.

INTRODUCTION

In order to ascertain the degree to which differences in per-unit costs and charges may exist in hospitals located in different types of markets, Health Care Investment Analysts, Inc. (HCIA) conducted an internal research study that focused on this issue. Historically, HCIA has prepared internal research studies from time to time, and the firm intends to produce three to four such studies each year.

DATA AND METHODS

Data for this analysis were extracted from HCIA's hospital data base, which consists of data for approximately 6,000 community, children's, psychiatric, and rehabilitation hospitals throughout the U.S. The HCIA hospital data base includes more than 400 data elements per facility and currently spans the 1984 to 1988 period in its entirety, while including most data for 1989 except for hospitals whose fiscal years end in December. The HCIA hospital data base is constructed from annual filings of hospitals' Medicare cost reports. Used by many experts as a source of hospital financial and operating data, the cost report has proven to be a reliable document and the basis for many published research articles.

Every community hospital in the U.S. was classified as being located in one of three different market types: one-hospital markets, markets with two or three hospitals, and markets with four or more hospitals. Most hospital industry experts would agree that the above definitions of hospital market types are acceptable. Markets were determined on the basis of geographic proximity. Hospitals in rural areas were considered to be in the same market if they were within 30 miles of each other. In suburban and urban areas, the distance was reduced to five miles.

Hospital size was controlled for by restricting the sample to those hospitals with 100 to 400 beds. Hospitals in

this size category are most likely to have similar cost and charge structures. Extremely small hospitals (those with less than 100 beds) and extremely large hospitals (those with more than 400 beds) were excluded from the analysis since their cost structures are much different from the archetypical community hospital that has between 100 and 400 beds. As a group, hospitals between 100 and 400 beds comprise approximately 35 percent of the universe of community hospitals.

The median **Costs per case** and the median **Charges per case** were calculated for the three groups of hospitals. Costs per case were calculated as expense per adjusted admission and charges per case were calculated as gross revenue per adjusted admission. Admissions were *adjusted* using the Adjusted Factor described below.

Expense per Adjusted Admission. The total expenses of a hospital divided by the number of adjusted admissions to the hospital. Expense per adjusted admission is the best measure of the average *inpatient cost* per unit (per case) in a hospital.

Gross Patient Revenue per Adjusted Admission. Total charges for a hospital's patient care services divided by the number of adjusted admissions to a hospital. Gross patient revenue per adjusted admissions is one measure of the average inpatient price per unit (per case) in a hospital. It reflects the price per admission to charge-based payors (typically commercial insurance companies, self-pay patients, and, in some states, Blue Cross).

Adjustment Factor. Calculated as the ratio of gross patient to inpatient revenue, excluding subprovider, ICF, SNF, and other *non-inpatient* revenue, the adjustment factor provides an easy method of inflating inpatient units of volume (namely admissions and patient days) to approximate an equivalent amount of non-inpatient volume. Without the adjustment factor, a *total facility* data element (*e.g.*, gross patient revenue) which includes

outpatient revenue and SNF revenue among other things, would be divided by a strictly *inpatient* unit of volume (*e.g.*, admissions). The adjustment factor usually ranges in value between 1.10 and 1.60 depending on the hospital.

Two standard adjustments were then made to these measures to allow for better comparisons.

Complexity of Case Mix. If a hospital treats a difficult mix of patients when compared with the norm, it is likely to have both higher average costs and higher average charges per case since more difficult cases justify the use of more resources. For example, a hospital that does a large amount of open-heart surgeries will be a more costly hospital than a hospital that specializes in simpler cases. We used a U.S. government index (each hospital's Medicare Case Mix Index) to standardize for these differences in patient complexity levels.

Location. One of the most obvious reasons for one hospital to be more costly than another would be the fact that it may be located in a metropolitan area and be forced to pay higher wages for similar employees when compared with a hospital located in a rural area where wage levels may be as much as 25 percent lower. In deriving the figures for this study, we standardized all data for differences in urban and rural wage levels using a U.S. government index that was specifically designed for that purpose, the Health Care Financing Administration's Area Wage Index. (In a typical hospital, wages and benefits account for approximately 55 percent of operating expenses.)

RESULTS

The results from the study are presented below in Figure 1. Hospitals in the most competitive markets (four or more hospital markets) had **Costs per case** that were 17 percent higher than hospitals without competition (one-hospital markets) and were 11 percent higher than hospitals that faced moderate competition (two-

and-three hospital markets). **Charges per case** were 24 percent higher in the most competitive markets (four or more hospitals) when compared with the least competitive (one-hospital) and 14 percent higher when compared with hospitals located in moderately competitive markets (two-and-three hospital markets).

Figure 1. Median Values for Costs and Charges per Case

	1988	1987	1986	1985	1984
COSTS PER CASE ($)					
One-Hospital Markets	2,659	2,532	2,383	2,311	2,171
Two-Three Hospital Markets	2,804	2,706	2,552	2,400	2,290
Four+ Hospital Markets	3,116	3,001	2,812	2,648	2,595
CHARGES PER CASE ($)					
One-Hospital Markets	3,488	3,289	2,916	2,743	2,602
Two-Three Hospital Markets	3,798	3,473	3,201	2,973	2,856
Four+ Hospital Markets	4,337	4,009	3,626	3,365	3,283

CONCLUSION

Hospitals in the most competitive markets clearly had costs and charges that were higher than hospitals located in less competitive markets. While this study did not use rigorous statistical techniques, the differences in costs and charges were large enough to infer that they would still exist if such techniques were employed.

The results add further to the body of existing literature that indicates the dysfunctional nature of the economics of the hospital industry. For example, classical economic theory would suggest that hospitals in the most competitive markets would have the lowest prices and, in order to remain profitable, the lowest costs. Perhaps the market-clearing price that currently exists in competitive markets is too high and hospitals in those markets still have substantial cost-reduction and efficiency gains that have yet to be realized.

For further information on HCIA's ongoing research agenda, please call Mr. Daniel F. Heneghan, Vice President, at telephone (301) 576-9600.

APPENDIX B

[Winslow, *Competitive Anomaly: Consumers Pay More in 2-Hospital Towns*, Wall St. J., June 6, 1990, at 1, col. 1]

Rival Operations
Competitive Anomaly:
Consumers Pay More
In 2-Hospital Towns

In Kalamazoo, a Nasty War
Means Duplicated Efforts;
Big Business Gets Fed Up

A Dogfight Over Helicopters

By RON WINSLOW
Staff Reporter of THE WALL STREET JOURNAL

KALAMAZOO, Mich.—When the two archrival hospitals here found out that both planned to launch helicopter ambulance services, they flew into action. Borgess Medical Center quickly found a copter, called photographers and was first to get pictures in the local paper.

But Bronson Methodist Hospital struck back, getting its chopper into the air first and proudly proclaiming a nurse aboard every flight.

Borgess retaliated three months later, boasting a *doctor* on every trip. Within a year, each hospital had upgraded to twin-engine choppers—making the announcement the same week. "There are only 90 helicopter ambulances in

the whole counry," an exasperated executive of Upjohn Co., the city's largest employer, said at the time, "and two of them are here."

Not to mention two heart programs, two maternity wards, two state-of-the-art emergency rooms, and two radiology services. There were even two billboard campaigns. Robert Fabi, a respected neurologist who has practiced here for more than 20 years, describes the situation in verse: "Given the history of Kalamazoo, if there is one, there will be two."

* * * *

National Microcosm

In most businesses, competition cuts prices. But hospital bills in Kalamazoo, a metropolitan area of 200,000 between Detroit and Chicago, are the second highest in Michigan and among the highest in the nation. In general, hospital costs in two-hospital towns like Kalamazoo are 30% higher than in one-hospital communities, according to a survey by Booz-Allen & Hamilton, Chicago consultants. "Kalamazoo is a microcosm of the national environment," says Gary Alquist, a Booz-Allen vice president and health-care specialist.

Charges per admission in 1988 averaged $6,112, 55% higher than in nearby Grand Rapids and 34% above the national average for metropolitan areas. Health costs at James River Corp.'s Kalamazoo paper packing operations rank in the top three of the company's 15 similar units nationwide. When it comes to further expansion, health costs put the area "at a competitive disadvantage versus some of the other communities we do business in," says Norman Ryan, a James River executive.

The costs are a threat to both corporate profits and the region's economic growth. Total medical costs here rose nearly 15% last year at Upjohn, a pharmaceutical concern, and 20% at both Stryker Corp., a medical equip-

ment company, and Fabri-Kal, a plastic products maker. First of America Corp., a bank holding company, budgeted a 45% increase in costs this year from 1989. "We have good medical care," says Theodore Cooper, chairman, president and chief executive of Upjohn. "We need it to be priced right."

As a result, Upjohn and other major businesses here have tried hard to get the hospitals to cooperate. But

[Photo Omitted]

Borgess's Helicopter

nearly all the efforts have failed. Last fall, the most ambitious—a two-year effort to merge the hospitals, one Catholic and one Methodist—collapsed over the issue of abortion.

Bronson and Borgess haven't gotten along since the turn of the century, when a group of doctors left Borgess, which had been founded by the Sisters of St. Joseph, to start their own hospital. Each hospital, of course, has its own version of that.

Borgess says the doctors were kicked out in a philosophical tiff with a nun about, among other things, religious influence over medical care. Bronson says the physicians left after the nuns refused to shorten their habits, which the doctors believed swept up germ-laden dust as they swished along the floor.

Over the next several decades, the hospitals divided up patients along religious and ethnic lines. "If your name was Kelly, you went to Borgess," says Dan Ryan, retired editor of the Kalamazoo Gazette, himself a Borgess baby.

In the 1950s, Bronson was the first to add a wing and lease space to physicians, drawing first blood in the war for supremacy. "You began having guys who were Bronson doctors and Borgess doctors," says Mr. Ryan.

In the 1960s and 1970s, Borgess was particularly successful at recruiting physicians highly trained in such emerging areas as heart surgery and neurology. With the help of an infusion of Medicare and other federal health funds, both institutions established centers for a variety of medical specialties.

Bronson has a burn unit, a neonatal intensive care ward and strong pediatric and women's services. Borgess stresses cardiology and neurosurgery and does kidney transplants.

Bronson is a sprawling 442-bed facility crammed into a downtown city block. Borgess is a 458-bed hospital on 40 acres just two miles away. Both reported revenues of about $140 million in 1988; both offer comprehensive services for the treatment of critically ill patients.

Between 1970 and 1980, the number of physicians in Kalamazoo doubled, intensifying the use of medical resources—and competition. Doctors, with power to refer and admit patients, are catalysts in hospital battles. When Bronson refused to purchase expensive surgical tables for some orthopedic surgeons a few years ago, "they picked up their scalpels and went across town," says Russell Kneen, former chief executive at Bronson.

Regulation plays a crucial role as well. In the early 1980s, the U.S. instituted a program to control Medicare and Medicaid costs by reducing hospital admissions and shortening stays. Meantime, Michigan was one of many states that enacted so-called certificate-of-need laws that require hospitals to prove the need for expensive new technology and services.

The result: Between 1984 and 1988, the Kalamazoo in-patient market shrank by 10%. But certificate-of-need rules meant that being second with new technology necessary to compete for the dwindling supply of patients could mean not getting the technology at all. Competition, already fierce, turned nasty.

While neither side retained counsel who specialized in mergers and acquisitions for the talks, Borgess hired a canon lawyer to protect its religious interests.

Borgess insisted Bronson agree to bar abortion. Bronson said abortions had to be available, even though the hospital had performed just four in 1988. Finally, Bronson agreed to do no abortions except in cases of anencephaly, in which the brain fails to develop, or other rare instances when the prognosis for the fetus is hopeless.

That wasn't good enough. Last October, talks collapsed. And this spring, a new front in the war opened: laser surgery.

Borgess announced in March it intended to triple its annual volume of 500 laser procedures. In April, Bronson, which says it already does 1,500 a year, trumped the plans by performing the region's first laser gallbladder surgery—and trumpeting the feat in newspaper ads.

"They're trying a pre-emptive thing to minimize the impact of our program," charges J. Patrick Dyson, a Borgess senior vice president. "One of the surgeons flew in from out of town," he adds. "It's what we call itinerant surgery." Bronson concedes the out-of-town surgeon trained the Bronson doctors in the procedure, but he merely watched "to make sure everything went fine," says James B. Falahee Jr., Bronson's general counsel.

In this environment, businesses are looking at other ways to keep costs down. Upjohn and other companies are considering negotiating discount rates in return for a guaranteed flow of patients. "We've never tried to bid one against the other," says Upjohn's Dr. Cooper. "But we do have other responsibilities," including assuring "a fair return to shareholders."

Some Cooperation

The pressure is having some effect. Since 1985, Bronson has trimmed staff by 9%. It didn't raise rates last year, and last month announced a 5% across-the-board price cut. It pledges to cut the difference between Bronson and Grand Rapids hospitals by half this year. Borgess has reduced its work force as well and plans package rates for cardiology and other specialties.

One important cooperative effort is making headway. In February, the hospitals announced plans to build a joint $10 million outpatient cancer treatment center downtown. Among other things, it would mean the purchase of just one million-dollar linear accelerator (used in radiation treatment) instead of two.

A group of local executives called the CEO Council is prodding the hospitals to consolidate other services. One prime candidate: the helicopters. The hospitals say each chopper makes more than 600 flights a year, enough to justify two. They often back each other up, and it isn't unusual to see the Bronson helicopter deliver a patient to Borgess and vice versa.

Operating both units costs a total of $5 million a year, says Dave Kovacs, medical director of Borgess Inflight Medical Services, and combining their operations would save at least $1 million, even while keeping both choppers running.

But the helicopters are objects of intense pride. "We feel ours has been successful because we are the major trauma center," Bronson's Mr. Ludwig says. It plays an important role in Bronson's emergency service, which generates 30% of patient admissions, he adds.

Borgess, on the other hand, even distributes postcards and calendars with pictures of its chopper in flight. And Borgess proudly says that its was the first to rack up 3,000 trips. Told that Bronson considers its own service the leader, Mr. Stack shrugs and says: "It's a popular misconception on their part."

APPENDIX C

[Transcript Excerpt from Testimony of David Michael Eisenstadt, Ph.D.]

[14-3] DAVID MICHAEL EISENSTADT,
DEFENDANTS' WITNESS, SWORN

DIRECT EXAMINATION

BY MR. KOPIT:

Q Could you please state your full name for the record?

A David Michael Eisenstadt.

Q Spell your last name, please.

A E-i-s-e-n-s-t-a-d-t.

Q And it's Dr. Eisenstadt, isn't it?

A That's correct.

Q Ph.D. Economist?

A Yes.

Q Dr. Eisenstadt, by whom are you employed?

A ICF Consulting Associates.

Q What type of work does ICF Consulting Associates do?

* * * *

A The group I am with specializes in industrial organization and antitrust economics.

* * * *

[14-4] Q Could you describe, based on that *vitae*, briefly, Dr. Eisenstadt, what your educational background is?

A I have a bachelor's in economics from the University of Maryland and a master's and Ph.D. in Economics from the University of Illinois.

Q And what areas of economics do you consider yourself to be expert in?

A My areas of specialization are industrial organization and health care and antitrust economics.

* * * *

[14-5] Q What did you do when you left the University of Missouri? What was your next job?

A I went to work for the United States Department of Justice Antitrust Division.

Q And how long were you with the Justice Department?

A Approximately five years.

Q While you were at the Justice Department, did you receive any promotions, early promotions or commendations or both?

A Yes. I received awards for outstanding performance, special achievement, and I received several early promotions.

Q What group were you in in the Department of Justice Antitrust Division?

A At the time the group was called the Economic Policy Office. The name has changed; it is now called the Economic Analysis Group.

Q And you say you were there five years, roughly?

A Approximately.

* * * *

[14-8] Q Okay. Can you describe the experience of your colleagues at ICF?

A The officers in my group who are based in Washington each have between five and ten years' experience at the United States Department Antitrust Division (sic).

Q All of them?

A Excuse me, that would be United States Department of Justice Antitrust Division.

Q All of them?

A Yes, each of them.

Q And is it customary for you to consult with these colleagues during a client engagement?

A I would say it's not only customary, it's expected.

Q And in total, how long have you worked in the field of economics?

A Since graduate school?

Q Yes.

A About ten years.

Q And how much of your work has been in the field of health care economics?

A Approximately 70 percent.

Q And are you a member of the Merger Task Force of the [14-9] American Hospital Association currently?

A Yes, I am.

Q Are you, in fact, the only economist on that task force?

A Yes, to my knowledge.

Q And how much of your work would you say involves, which you mentioned before, industrial organization?

A I would say industrial organization issues pertain to in excess of 90 percent of the work I do.

Q And could you enlighten both the jury and the Court and me as to what exactly is industrial organization?

A Industrial organization is a subdiscipline in economics and it is the study of market structure, market conduct and market performance.

* * * *

MR. KOPIT: Your Honor, at this time I'd like to offer Dr. Eisenstadt as an expert in health care antitrust economics and industrial organization.

THE COURT: All right.

BY MR. KOPIT (Resuming):

Q When were you retained as a consultant to defendant hospitals in this case?

A In the fall of 1987.

* * * *

[14-10] Q Now, you've been working with—well, when did you start your work in depth with these hospital defendants?

A February, 1988.

Q And that's ten months or so, more than ten months? Is that right?

A A little over ten months ago, assuming I started right at February 1.

Q And how much of your time in hours would you estimate has been spent analyzing the issues of this case during those months?

A How many hours have I worked?

Q Yes.

[14-11] A I would guess in the neighborhood of 2,000 hours.

* * * *

[14-15] Q Did you suggest a specific nature of the work that you thought should be done or that you wanted to do?

A Yes, I did. I proposed a study which would examine the effects, if you will, of recent hospital mergers in other areas to determine whether such mergers resulted in price increases.

Q Now, you were talking previously about work you had done in conjunction with two other non-profit mergers, hospital merger situations; one in Danville, Illinois, I believe, and the other in, was it Reading, Pennsylvania?

A That is correct.

Q Had you done previous studies relating to what you were doing in Danville, Illinois?

A Yes. I had prepared a study which was submitted to the United States Department of Justice pursuant to that particular investigation in Danville.

Q And what was the nature of the study that you did for Danville?

A The study was, it was a statistical study which examined [14-16] whether hospital prices were higher in areas with fewer hospitals.

Q What was the geographic area that the study looked at?

A I was examining areas which would have been areas that had very new hospitals in ten Midwestern states.

Q And what were your findings in the Danville study?

A I found no evidence that prices were higher in areas with fewer hospitals.

* * * *

[14-17] Q Now, in addition to Danville, I believe you mentioned Reading, Pennsylvania. Did you do a study relating to Reading for what you were doing for the Reading hospital?

A Yes. I did another study which was parallel, if you will, to the study that was done for the Danville situation, and I was reviewing and examining statistical evidence to determine whether hospital prices in Pennsylvania were higher in areas with fewer hospitals, and I found no such evidence.

Q And that was submitted to the Federal Trade Commission?

A Yes, it was, in a report.

* * * *

[14-18] Q So, you've previously done two other studies concerning non-profit hospital mergers when you made your recommendation to these defendants; is that correct?

A That is correct.

* * * *

Q Let's focus on the first study you did for these hospitals which you've mentioned before that you proposed to them. Again, how was that different from the studies that you were doing in Pennsylvania or had done in Pennsylvania in Danville, Illinois?

A The study I proposed in this case looked specifically at recent hospital mergers as this case is just about a proposed merger, if you will, or affiliation. I wanted to

determine whether, as a result of such mergers, hospital prices went up in the areas that experienced these consolidations.

* * * *

[14-21] I, let me ask you this. Did you exclude any non-profit hospitals that met your criteria for selection?

A No, not to my knowledge. The basis for determining whether such mergers occurred came from reviewing American Hospital Association data summary sheets, if you will, that the American Hospital Association publishes, which indicate merger activity which occurred each year.

Q And do you have anything in general you want to say about why these criteria for selection that you did use were important to you?

A Again, I wanted to, to the best of my ability, assure that the areas that were under study were comparable to the Roanoke area in terms of the non-profit status of the hospital, in terms of the number of hospitals in the community, et cetera.

Q And what were the conclusions of this merger study that you did for the defendant hospitals?

A I found no evidence of a statistically significant relationship between rates of price increase in these areas which experience mergers and rates of price increase in comparable areas that did not experience mergers.

Q Now, in addition to this study did you then do any other [14-22] statistical research?

A Yes.

Q And when was that?

A In late May or June I proposed another study to the defendant hospitals, and that study, the proposed study would have examined the relationship between hospital prices and the number of hospitals in particular areas in Virginia.

Q And what statistical technique did you use to perform that, if you will, second study?

A Multiple regression analysis.

Q Could you take a look—

A I should also point out that multiple regression analysis was also used to perform the merger study.

* * * *

[14-27] Q Could you explain the difference between the simple regression analysis and multiple regression analysis?

A Multiple regression analysis would account for more than one influence, in this case, on hospital prices. It would account for the fact that there are many influences on hospital prices, of which market concentration might be only one. For instance, hospitals have different wage levels. Wage levels are an indication of hospital costs, and hospital costs would affect hospital prices. Case mix severity would be—

Q Let me just stop you with the wage indices.

A Yes.

Q Wage indices are likely to be scattered randomly or is there likely to be some correlation as to whether the hospital is in a rural area or urban area?

A I would expect wage levels would be lower among hospitals in rural areas. In addition, those hospitals in rural areas tend to be fairly isolated, and they tend to be, there tend to be very few of them, so one would not want to attribute effects of market concentration on prices which are really due to the fact that there are differences in wage levels among hospitals, and that's why one does a multiple regression analysis to isolate out the separate effects of such influence on the particular variable of interest, in this case the Blue Cross payment rate.

[14-28] Q I interrupted you. You were giving us some examples of what those other factors or influences that you consider relevant are.

A Yes, things like differences in wage levels among hospitals, differences in case mix severity, differences in average length of stay, whether the hospital is a teaching

facility. Those types of things would all have an influence, in my opinion, on hospital prices.

Q Let me ask you just one more explanation of one of these influences. You say you look at differences in case mix, did you say?

A Yes.

Q Why would that be important or relevant?

A Well, hospitals that have more severe case mix treat sicker patients, and it's more expensive to treat sicker patients and, therefore, those hospitals would quite naturally have higher prices.

Q Or—

A Or be expected to have higher prices.

Q You call these influences or factors independent variables?

A That is what they're called. It's a term of art.

Q How many of these independent variables did you account for in total?

A Approximately 20.

[14-29] Q What measures of price did you examine in this second study that you did, if you will?

A The second study, looking at the relationship between hospital prices in Virginia and market concentration as measured by the Herfindahl index?

Q Yes.

A I looked at a number of different measures of hospital prices. The Virginia Health Services Cost Review Council publishes data on hospital prices, and I used that information, as well as information on Blue Cross payment rates per day and Blue Cross list prices per day. These would have been the prices that Blue Cross enrollees would have paid had they paid list price, which would be, if you will, an index of what commercial insurers pay, like Aetna, Prudential, et cetera.

Q How many, how many years' data did you examine?

A I examined three years' worth of price data.

* * * *

[14-30] THE COURT: All right

Q And could you describe, basically, what the summary shows?

A Well, quite simply, in none of the studies, in none of the regressions that I've looked at do I find any evidence of a statistical relationship between hospital prices and market concentration.

* * * *

[14-32] Q Now, do you view the results of these studies you did to mean that one should have little confidence in any prediction that hospital prices will go up as a result of the affiliation between Roanoke Memorial or Carilion and Community Hospital?

A Yes, I would say that the results of the studies indicate that there is no statistical evidence, if you will, that there is a significant relationship between the number of hospitals in an area and hospital prices.

Q And why do you think that your data shows no relationship between market concentration and price?

A Well, that's an excellent question.

Q Have you ever heard it before?

A Yes, many times. I think this is a unique industry where the standard presumption about the relationship between price and the number of firms in a market doesn't necessarily apply, and specifically for these results I think there are three [14-33] possible explanations, and they relate to the cornerstone assumptions, if you will, of the Government's case in this matter. The first assumption is that markets are narrowly defined, and those would be either product markets or geographic markets. The second assumption that the Government has made is that there is no difference in behavior between for-profit and non-profit hospitals. I think there are differences in behavior, and I think the report indicates that there are differences in behavior between the two types of hospitals. Those hospitals in Virginia are non-profit. And the third key assumption, if you will, in the Govern-

ment's case is that the Virginia Health Services Cost Review Council is ineffective in regulating hospitals. And these results suggest to me that one or more of those three assumptions is likely to be incorrect.

Q Those are the reasons you give. They could all apply to some extent?

A It is possible. At the present time I can't separate out which—

* * * *